BIBLE AND GOSPEL HISTORY.

IN THE LANGUAGE OF

THE CREE INDIANS

OF

NORTH-WEST AMERICA.

BY

THE RIGHT REV. JOHN HORDEN, D.D.

BISHOP OF MOOSONEE.

S.P.C.K.

Lang.

PM
989
H75X
S0A

BIBLE AND GOSPEL HISTORY,

IN THE LANGUAGE

OF THE

CREE INDIANS

OF NORTH-WEST AMERICA.

BY

THE RIGHT REV. JOHN HORDEN, D.D.,

BISHOP OF MOOSONEE.

BUREAU OF
AMERICAN ETHNOLOGY,
8096
1898
LIBRARY

LONDON:

SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE,

NORTHUMBERLAND AVENUE, CHARING CROSS, W.C.

—

1892.

PM 989
H75

ALPHABET,

OR SYLLABARIUM.

	ā	e, i	ē	o	oo	u	a	ī	
a	ᐁ	ᐃ	ᐄ	ᐅ	ᐆ	ᐊ	ᐋ	ᐌ	o
p	ᐯ	ᐱ	ᐲ	ᐳ	ᐴ	ᐸ	ᐹ	ᐺ	ᐨ
t	ᑌ	ᑎ	ᑏ	ᑐ	ᑑ	ᑕ	ᑖ	ᑗ	ᑫ
k	ᕿ	ᖁ	ᖂ	ᖃ	ᖄ	ᖅ	ᖆ	ᖇ	ᖯ
ch	ᖐ	ᖑ	ᖒ	ᖓ	ᖔ	ᖕ	ᖖ	ᖗ	ᖮ
m	ᖠ	ᖡ	ᖢ	ᖣ	ᖤ	ᖥ	ᖦ	ᖧ	ᖵ
n	ᖪ	ᖫ	ᖬ	ᖭ	ᖮ	ᖯ	ᖰ	ᖱ	ᖶ
s	ᖸ	ᖹ	ᖺ	ᖻ	ᖼ	ᖽ	ᖾ	ᖿ	ᖽ
sh	ᗁ	ᗂ	ᗃ	ᗄ	ᗅ	ᗆ	ᗇ	ᗈ	ᗆ
y	ᗴ	ᗵ	ᗶ	ᗷ	ᗸ	ᗹ	ᗺ		
r	ᘐ	ᘑ	ᘒ	ᘓ	ᘔ	ᘕ	ᘖ	ᘗ	ᘕ
l	ᘜ	ᘝ	ᘞ	ᘟ	ᘠ	ᘡ	ᘢ	ᘣ	ᘡ
v	ᘮ	ᘯ	ᘰ	ᘱ	ᘲ	ᘳ	ᘴ	ᘵ	ᘳ
th	ᘺ	ᘻ	ᘼ	ᘽ	ᘾ	ᘿ	ᙀ	ᙁ	ᘿ
w	·ᐁ	·ᐃ	·ᐄ	·ᐅ	·ᐆ	·ᐊ	·ᐋ		

X The character for Christ.
P̄ ge, expressing power.
" the aspirate.

ᒥ	ᓇ	ᑭ	ᓄ	ᑐ	ᑕ	ᒪ	ᑎᓇ
me	na	ke	nu	to	tu	ma	tin

ᑭᒋ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ ᑲᑎᑭᓴᒪ

ᐱᖏᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 1.

ᑲx ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᔪᐃᐃᖏ ᓄᖅᑕ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᕿ·ᑲᓚᐠ ?
ᓇx ᑭᑎᒪᓂᑐx
ᑲx ᒋᓇ ᐄᔪᓂᑲᑌᖏ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐁ ᐃᔪ ᑕᔪᕿᖏ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐯᒻᑎᓯᑎᖏ ?
ᓇx ᐊᖏᑭx
ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᖏ ᑭᑎᒪᓂ ᐁ ·ᐅᖏᑌᓚᖏ ?
ᓇˣ ᑭᔪᑲᑭx
ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᖏ ᐁ ᑲᖅᑭᑎᐱᖏᑲᓚᖏ ?
ᓇx ᑎᐱᖏᑲᑭx
ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᖏ ᐃᖅᐱᒥ ?
ᓇx ᑭᔪᖏx
ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᖏ ᐁ ᒐᑭᑕᓚᖏᑲᓚᖏ ?
ᓇx ᑭᑎᖏᑲx
ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᖏ ᐃᑕ ᐁ ᐃᒪ·ᐊᐩᓚᓚᖏᑲᓚᖏ ᓂᐱᑲᓚᑭ ?
ᓇx ᑭᑎᖏᒥx
ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᖏ ᐁ ᓱ·ᖏᖏᒥᖏᑲᓚᖏ ?
ᓇx ᐊᖏᑭx
ᑲx ᕿ·ᖏᑲᓚᑭ ·ᐁᑭ ᐅᔪᐃᐢ ᐱᓯ·ᒪ ᑭᑎᒪᓂ ?
ᓇx ᑭᑎ ᒪᖏᓯᕿᑲᓕ ᐁ ᑭᔪᖏᑲᓚᖏx
ᑲx ᕿ·ᖏᑲᓚᑭ ᐁᒉᑭ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᖏ ᐊᖏᑲᐱᓯ·ᒪ ?
ᓇx ᑭᑎ ᒪᖏᓯᕿᑲᓕ ᐁ ᑎᐱᖏᑲᓚᖏx
ᑲx ᐊ·ᐁᑲ·ᐊ ᑭᑎᒪᓂ ᖏ ᑭ ᐅᔪᐃᐢ ᑭᑎ ᐱᒻᑎᓯᑲᓕ ᑭᑎᖏᒥᖏ ?
ᓇx ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᓇᒉᕆ ᑐ·ᐃᖏᓇx
ᑲx ᐊ·ᐁᑲ·ᐊ ᖏ ᑭ ᐅᔪᐃᐢ ᑭᑎ ᐱᒻᑎᓯᑲᓕ ᐃᖅᐱᒥ ?
ᓇx ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᓇᓇᖏᐠ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓇᔨᓯᑲᓕ ᐱᓗᓯ·ᐊx
ᑲx ᐊ·ᐁᑲ·ᐊ ᖏ ᑭ ᐅᔪᐃᐢ ᑭᑎ ᐱᒻᑎᓯᑲᓕ ᐊᐅᑭᖏᑕ ?
ᓇx ᐊ·ᐁᓯᓴ ᓄᖅᑕ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐯᒥᒋᒧᑲᓕ ᑐ·ᐃᖏᓇx

ᐱᓴᑭᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 2.

ᑲˣ ᕿ·ᑲᓪᓂ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᔪ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᔨᐊᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᔅᓭᒻ ᐃᐯ·ᐊ ?

ᓇˣ ᐊᔨᔅᑭᓪᓂᑯˣ

ᑲˣ ᕿ·ᑲᓪᓂᑯ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᔨᐊᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᔅᓭᒻ ᐃᓴ·ᕿ·ᐊ ?

ᓇˣ Vᓴᵇ ᐅᓴᐱᕿᑲᓪᓂᑯ ᐃᐯ·ᐊ ·ᐃᓴ·ᐃᓪᓂᵇ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐅᑎᓂᑲᑌᓪᓂᵇ ᒣ·ᑲᑫ ᐁ ᓂᐠᓪᓂᒋˣ

ᑲˣ ᐠᓂᔅᐱᔅ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓂᔨᑦ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᔪ ᐁ ᐅᔨᐠ ᐊᓴᑭᓪᓂᑯ ᓄᔅᓭ ᒥᔨ·ᐁ ᕿ·ᑲᓇ ᐊᓴᑭᵇ ᑲ ᐃᑦ·ᑲᓂᓪᓂᑭ ?

ᓇˣ ᓂᔨ·ᐠᔨᔪ ᑭᔨᑲ·ᐊˣ

ᑲˣ ᐠᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑲᵇ ᐁ ᓂ·ᓴᔨᔪ ᑭᔨᑲᓪᓂᵇ ?

ᓇˣ ᑭ ᐊ·ᓗᐱᵒ ᐊᓂᐁᓪᓂᑯ ᐁ ᓂ·ᓴᔨᔪ ᑭᔨᑲᓪᓂᵇ ᓄᔅᓭ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᑲᓇᒋ <ᑲᓇ ᐊᓴᐠᑯˣ

ᑲˣ ᐠᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᔨᑦ ᐊᓇ ᓂᔅᓭᒻ ᓇᐯᑯ ?

ᓇˣ ᐋᐠᒻˣ

ᑲˣ ᐠᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᔨᑦ ᐊᓇ ᓂᔅᓭᒻ ᐃᓴ·ᕿᵒ ?

ᓇˣ ᐃᐢᑯˣ

ᑲˣ ᑕᓚᑌ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᔪ ᑲ ᑭ <ᑭᑎᓇᓵᑦ ᐋᐠᒻᒪ ᓄᔅᓭ ᐃᐢᑯ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᔨᐊᑦ ?

ᓇˣ ᐱᒋ ᐁ ᒥᓕᑲᑦᑲᓪᓂᵇ ᓂᐠᓵᐃᑭᓂᑭᑦᑲᓪᓂᑯ ᐃᑎᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔨᓂ-ᑲᑌᓪᓂᵇˣ

ᑲˣ ᕿ·ᑲᓪᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑕᓕ·ᐋᑎᔨᑭᑯ ᐋᐠᒻᒪ ᓄᔅᓭ ᐃᐢᑯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᔪ·ᐊ ᐃᓴᐱ ᓂᐠᓵᐃᑭᓂᑭᑦᑲᓪᓂᵇ ᐯᑭᑎᓂᔨᑦᵇ ?

ᓇˣ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒥᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓂᔅ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐠᓵᐃᑭᓂᑭᑭ ᐯᓴᵇ ᒥᑌᓪᓂᑲᑌᑯˣ

ᑲˣ ᐠᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᐠᑲᑐᓂᐃᑦ ᐊᓇ ᒥᓴᑲᵇ ?

ᓇˣ ᒥᓴᑲᵇ ᑲ ᐅᑎ ᑭᓴᕿᑦᑲᑌᑲᵇ ᒥᓕᓪᓂᐠᓵᐃᓇ ᓄᔅᓭ ᒪᑭ·ᐠᓵᐃᓇˣ

ᑲˣ ᑭ ᐠᐯᕿ·ᐊᵗ ᓇ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᔪ·ᐊ ?

ᓇˣ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ, ᑭ ᒥᒥ·ᐊᵇ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓂᔅˣ

ᑲˣ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᓂᔅᓭᒻ ᑲ ᑭ ᒥᒥᑦ ?

ᓇˣ ᐃᐢ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ᐊᐱᔨᔅ ᑲ ᑭ ᒥᓴᑦ ᐋᐠᒻᒪˣ

ᑲˣ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑲ ᑭ ᔅᑯᔨᐠᒪᑦ ᐃᐢ ᑭᒋ ᒥᒥᓕᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓂᔅ ?

ᓇᓵ ᒪᑭᒪᓂᑐ, ᒥᔪᑭᓄᐱᐃᑲᒃ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᔪ ·ᑫᔭᑭᓲᑯᐃᑎᓯᑦᓵ

ᑲᓵ ᒃᓪ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᓇᓄᑲᑭᐃᑦ ᐊᐃᒪᒪ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐃᓐ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᑭ ᒥᑭᓕᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓂᔭ ?

ᓇᓵ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᑭᑲᓂᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ·ᐊᓪᓕ·ᐃᑎᔭ·ᐁᐤ, ᓄᔭᑦ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᒃ ᓂᐱᓇ·ᐊᐤ, ᑭ ᐃᑌᐤᓵ

ᑲᓵ ᓇᒪ ᓰ ᒃᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐱᐸᓇᒃ ᑭᔭᔭᐱᓇ ᐁᒃ ᐅᑭ ᒥᒥ·ᐊᑯᐸᓄ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᓂᔭ ?

ᓇᓵ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ; ᑭᔭᑎᓰᒡ ᒃᑭᑫ ᒃᑦ ᑭ ᐱᒧᒪᓯᐸᓇᒃᓵ

ᑲᓵ ᐃᔭᐱ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᑭᒃᓂᒃ ᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ·ᐊᓪᓕ·ᐃᑎᔭ·ᐊᑦ ᒋᓂ ᒃ ᐃᒋᔪᓵ

ᓇᓵ ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑌᐤ, ᓂ ᒃ ᐯᑭᑎᔭ·ᐊᐤ ᐊᔭᑭᒃ ᐊᓇ ᐯᒧᒪᓰ-ᐃ·ᐁᑦ ᑭᑭ ᐱᒧᑭᐃᒋᒃ ᐁᒃ ᒃᑭᑫ ᑭᑭ ᓂᐱᐊᔪᒃᓵ

ᑲᓵ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᐯᒧᑭᐃ·ᐁᓪ ?

ᓇᓵ ᒥᔭᔭ **X**, ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᑯᓱᔭᓵ

ᑲᓵ ᑫ·ᒃᓪᓂᐤ ᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑯᐱᒃ·ᐊᒃᓂ·ᐃᑭᒃ ᐃᑦᒪ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐃᓵ ᐃᔭᐱ ᒃ ᑭ ᓇᒃᑦᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᐁᓪᓂᐤ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᑭᒃᓂᓪᓂᐤ ?

ᓇᓵ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᐊᐢ·ᐃᓂᓪᓂᐤ ᑭ ᐊᑯᐱᒃ·ᐁᐤ

ᐱᔭᑭᓱᓇᐃᒃᓵ 3.

ᒃᑲ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᑭ ᑫᓵ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐁᐱᓪ ?

ᓇᓵ ᐃᑦᒪ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐃᓵ ᐅᑯᓱᔭ·ᐃ·ᐊ ᓂᔭᑦᒪ ᒃ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᓪᒥᓰᓵ

ᒃᑲ ᒋᓂ ᒃ ᐃᔪ ·ᐃᑦᐸᑎᓪ·ᐁᑎ ᐃᓪᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᒋ·ᐯᑦ·ᐃᑭᒃ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᑦᑎᒪᒻ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐸᑭᔪᓂ·ᐃᓵ ?

ᓇᓵ ᑭ ᓱᓴᑭᓪ·ᐁᔭ·ᐁᐤ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑫ·ᐃᓵ ᒃ ᐃᔭ·ᒃᑭᑦᑲᑌᓪᓂᑭᓵ

ᒃᑲ ᒋᓂ ᒃ ᐃᔪ ᑐᑭᒃ ᐅᒣᓪᓂᐤ ?

ᓇᓵ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᓰᓂᔭᓰᓂᔭ, ᑭ ᐃᔭ·ᒃ·ᔭ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ·ᐊᑭᑲᓴ ᐸᑭᑭᒃᓵᐱᐃᔭᒃᓵ

ᒃᑲ ᑫ·ᒃᓵ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐸᑭᔪᓂ·ᐃᓵ ᐁ ᐃ·ᒋᓂ·ᐊᒃ ? ᐃᓐᓂᐤ ᐃᓵ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᑭᒃᓂᓪᓂᐤ ?

ᓇᓵ ᐊᑭᒪᒪ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐅᑦᒪᓪᓂᐤ ᐁ ᐃᑦᒪᓪᓂᐤ ᒃ ᐅᑭ ᐃᑌᓪᒋᓂ·ᐊᑦᓵ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᒥᓂᔭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᑌᓪᒋᓂ·ᐊᑦᓵ

ᒃᑲ ᑭ ᒥᓐᓂᐤ ᐃᓵ ᐃᑦᒪᓪᓂᐤ ᑫᓵ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐯᐱᓪ ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ, ᑭ ᒪᒋ·ᓴ᙮ ᖃᓄx
ᑲx ᖃ·ᑲᓕ᙮ ᑲ ᑐᓕᑲ?
ᓇx ᑭ ᓂ<▽᙮ ᐅᔨᒪ ▽ᐱᓕx
ᑲx ᖃ·ᑲᓕ᙮ ·▽ᒋ ᓂ<ᐊᑦ?
ᓇx ▽ ᐅᑌᓕᒫᑦ; ᕈᑭᒪᓂ ᑭ ᓇᐅᓕᒋ·ᒣ᙮ ▽ᐱᓕ ᐅ ᓴᓴᑭ-
·ᐃᓕ·▽·ᐃᓂᓕ᙮, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᒫᑲ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᓇᐅᓕᒋ·ᒣ᙮
ᖃᓇ ᐅ ᓴᓴᑭ·ᐃᓕ·▽·ᐃᓂᓕ᙮x
ᑲx ᒌᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐅᑎᑦ ᖃᓄ ᐅᒪ ▽ ᑭ ᐃᔭᐱᔨ ᒪᑎᑐᒪᑯᓂᓗ?
ᓇx ᓱᔨᐱᑲ ᑭ <·ᑲᑎᑯ ᒥᓂ·▽ ᑲ ᑭᔨᖃᒥᑯᑦ, ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓇᑲᓀᑲ
ᑎᐱᓕ·▽ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔨᑭᑲ, ᐱᑐᔭ ᐊᔨᑭᑲ ᒫᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑌ᙮x
ᑲx ᒌᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑌᑯᓂᓗ?
ᓇx ᐊᔨᑭᑲ ᓇᑦ ▽ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᓂᓀᖅx

ᐱᔨᑭᓂᓱᓇᐃᑲᓇ 4.

ᑲx ᖃ·ᑲᓇ ·▽ᒋ ᓀᔨᑭ>ᑌᑲ ᐊᔨᑭ?
ᓇx ᐃᔨᐱ ᓱᔨᐱᑲ ᒥᑐᑦ ᐃᓀᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᐯᒫᑎᓂᓂᑲ, ᓱᔨᐱᑲ ᒫᒪ
▽ ᒪᒋ·ᒌᑭᑲ, ᑭᑎᒪᓂ) ᑭ ᐃᑎᔪᐊᒪ ᓱᔨᐱᑲ ᒥᔨᓯᐃ
ᑭᒋ ᑭᒥ·ᐊᓂᓀᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓂᔨᒌᓵ·ᐊᓱᓵᑦ ᒥᓂ·▽ ᑲ ᒪᒋ·ᒌᓀᒋ;
ᑭ ᓀᔨᑭ>ᑌᓂ ᒫᒪ ᒥᓂ·▽ ᐊᔨᑭx
ᑲx ᒥᓂ·▽ ᓱ ᐃᓀᓀ·ᐊᑲ ᑭ ᒪᒋ·ᒌ·ᐊᑯᓂᓱᓵ?
ᓇx ᖃᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᐯᓴᑲ ᐃᓀᓀ᙮ ᑭ ᒥᓀ·ᒌᑯᓂᓱᓵᓄx
ᑲx ᒌᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓂᓂᑦ?
ᓇx ᓄᐊx
ᑲx ᑭ ᓂᔨᒌᓵ·ᐊᓀᑯ ᓱ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᓀ·ᐊ?
ᓇx ᓱᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᑭᓴᑲ ᐃᓀᓀ᙮ ᑭ ᒥᓂ·ᒌᐊᑯᓂᓱᓵᓄx
ᑲx ᒌᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓂᑦ?
ᓇx ᓱᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪᑯ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᓀ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐅᔨᒌᑦ ᐊᔨᑯᓀ᙮
▽ ᐃᔨᓱ·ᑲᓂᓀᑲ ᒌᐱᔨᑯᓂ ▽ᔨᓱ·ᑲᑲ ᑭᖓᒋᒪᓱ, ᑭᒋ
ᐱᒪᐅᑦ ᐅ ᐃᑭᒋᒪᓱᓀᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑯᓂᑦ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑭᒋᒪᓂᓀ·ᐊ,
ᑭᒋ ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᒋᒪᓂᓀ·ᐊ, ᑭᒋ ᐊᑎᑦ ᒥᓂ·▽ ᓱᓱᑲ᙮
▽ ᐃᔨᓱᑯᓂᓀᑦ ᐊ·▽ᓂᓂx
ᑲx ᒌᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓂᓀᑦ ᓄᐊ ᐅᑯᓂᓂ ▽ ᓂᔨᑎᓀᑦ ᑲ ᑭ
·ᐃᒋᐱᔨᖃᒥᑯᑦ ᐊᔨᑯᑲ?

ᓇx ᕿᒻ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅᐊᒻ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᖃᐃᐦᓐ

ᑲx ᒡᓪᑕᐸ ᑭᔾᑲᑦᐊ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᒥᑦᐊᓂᐊᓪᓄᑦ?

ᓇx ᓄᒥᑕᓪ ᑭᔾᑲᑦᐊ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓄᒥᑕᓪ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᑦᐊᓵ

ᑲx ᐃᓴᐱ ᐁᐸᑌᑲ ᒡᓪᑌ ᑲ ᐃᔾ ᐊᓴᑌᑲ ᐊᓂ ᐊᒉᖅ?

ᓇx ᐧᐊᑭᑲ ᐧᐊᒥᑲ ᐊᒉᖏᑦ ᑲ ᐃᔾᓂᑲᑌᑲᓵ

ᑲx ᖃ·ᑲᑦᑲ ᑲ ᑐᑕᑲ ᓂᐊ ᐃᐱ ᐊᓴᑌᑲ ᐊᓂ ᐊᒉᖅ?

ᓇx ᐊᖏᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎ ᐧᐊᓪᓕᓐᓄᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᐱᑎ ᐃᑲᓴᑌᓪᓕᖅ;
ᓇᒪᓪᓕ ᑭᒪᓕᓪ ᐅᓪᓗᓐᓄᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᐱᑎ ᐃᑲᓴᑌᓪᓕᖅ;
ᓇᒪᓪᓕ ᑭᒪᓕᓪ ᑭ ᐅᑎ ᐧᐊᓪᓕᓐᓄᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᐱᑎ ᐃᑲᓴᑌᓪᓕᖅ

ᑲx ᑲᖏᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎ ᐧᐊᓪᓕᐃᑎᓂᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᐯᐳᑲ ᐅᒥᒥᐧᐊ; ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓪᓕ
ᓱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓴᒥᓪᐧᐊ ᐁ ᐸᐧᐃᓪᑲᑲᑲ ᐃᑕ ᑭᑎ ᐃᑲᓪᓕᒥ,
ᒥᓪ ᓱᒃ ᑭ ᐯᑎ ᑭᐧᐁᓪᓕᐧᐊ ᐊᖏᑲᖅ

ᑲx ᕿᐧᑲᓪ ᒥᓪ ᑲ ᐅᑕᑲ ᓄᐊ?

ᓇx ᑲ ᓂᐧᓴᓗ ᑭᔾᑲᑲᓴ ᒥᓪ ᑭ ᑭᒥᑎᖏᐧᐁᓰ, ᐁᑯ ᓱᒃ ᐅᑐᓂᓪᓴ
ᑲ ᐯᐸᓪᒥ ᐅᓪᓴ ᓂᐱᐯᓪᓕᓰᖅ

ᑲx ᐸᓂᓴᐧᐊ ᒥᓪ ᐁᑯᐸᓪᓪᓴ ᓂᐱᐯᓪᓕᓰᖅ ᑭᑎᑎᖏᓪᓕᖅ?

ᓇx ᑭᒥᓴᐱ ᒥᓪ ᑭ ᑭᒥᑎᖏᐧᐁᓰᖅ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓪᓕ ᓱᒃ ᒥᓪ ᐅᐃᓂᓪᓴ
ᑲ ᐯᐸᓪᒥ ᐅᓪᓴ ᓂᐱᐯᓪᓕᓰᖅ ᐁᑯᐸᓪᓪᓴ ᐃᑕ ᑭᑎᑎᖏᓪᓕᖅ

ᑲx ᑭᒥᓴᐱ ᒥᓪ ᐅᑕᑲ ᓄᐊᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᑭᑭᒥᓴᐱ ᑭᑎᑎᖏᓪᓕᖅ?

ᓇx ᑭᒥᓴᐱ ᒥᓪ ᐅᑕᑲ ᓄᐊᐧᐅᐧᐊ ᑭᑭᒥᓴᐱ ᑭᑎᑎᖏᓪᓕᖅ?

ᑲᕐ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᓄᑭ ᐊᓂᑭ ?

ᓇᕐ ᓄᐊ, ᓴᓐᑕ ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᒪᓱᐃᓇ, ᓴᓐᑕ ᐅ ᑯᓯᓴ ᐁ ᓂᔨᑎᓕᒋ, ᓴᓐᑕ ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᐱᒪᑲᓂᓕᐊᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑭ ᒥᓗ·ᕆᓕ·ᐊ ᐅ ᓄᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ᖃᒪ ᓴᓐᑕ ᑲᐊᒪ ᓴᓐᑕ ᖃᐃᓐᓇᓄ ?

ᓇᕐ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᑲᐊᒪ ᑭ ᒪᒋ·ᑐᓵᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑐᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐢᑎᓕᒋ ᓄᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᔪᒥᔪᓕᓕ·ᐊ ?

ᓇᕐ ᑭ ᑫᒋᓕ·ᐊ ·ᐊᖏᑲᐢᑲᓂᓕᓂᓄ ᓇᔭᐱᖏ ᐁ ᒥᔭᓕᵇ, ᐯᐱᓪ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑌᓕᓕᵇᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᖃᐊᖏᑲᐢᑲᓇ ᐊᓂ ᐯᐱᓪ ·ᐊᖏᑲᐢᑲᓇ ?

ᓇᕐ ᐧᓇᐱᖏ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓪᓕᵇ ·ᐊᖏᑲᐢᑲᓇᓂᓕᓂᓄ; ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᒋᒪᓕᵇ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔪᓪᓕᵇ ᖃᒋᑭᔪᐃᵈᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᖃᒋᓕᓂᓄ ·ᐁᒋ ᓇᒋ·ᐁᓕᒋᑲᵇ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᒋᑭᒪᑌᓕᵇ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᐃᵈ ?

ᓇᕐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᒪᑌᓕᒋᐃᑎᓗᒋᑲᵇ, ᐁᑲ ᓴᓐᑕ ᑭᒋ ·ᐊᒋ·ᒋᓕᓕᐊᖏᑦ·ᐃᒋᑲᵇ ᒥᓯ·ᐃᒋᑲᵇ ᒥᒋ ᑭ ᐅᑎᒋᑭᒪᑌᓕᵇ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᐃᵈᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᒪᑌᓕᒋᐃᑎᓗᒋᑲᵇ, ᐁᑲ ᓴᓐᑕ ᑭᒋ ·ᐊᒋ·ᒋᓕᓕᐊᖏᑦ·ᐃᒋᑲᵇ ᒥᓯ·ᐃᒋᑲᵇ ᒥᒋ ᑭ ᐅᑎᒋᑭᒪᑌᓕᵇ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᐃᵈᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᔨᐃᵈ ᐃᓂ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑲᐊ ᒥᒋ ᑭᔪᑦᑭᵇ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓂᓄ ᑲ ᓄᒋᑦᑭᵇ ?

ᓇᕐ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ, ᑭ ᑐᑦᔨᐃᵈ ᐸᐱᑐᓄ ᒥᒋ ᐃᔪᑭᑦᑭᵇ ᐁᑲ ᒥᒋ ᓂᔨᑐᑦᑭᵇᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑐᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐢᑎᒋᵇ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᔨᑐᑦᑭᵇ ?

ᓇᕐ ᐸᐸᓂᓂᐃᐧᐣ ᐃᓂᓐᓂᓂᓄ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑲᐊ ᒥᒋ ᑭᔪᑦᑭᵇ ᐁᑲ ᒥᒋ ᐅᑎᒋᑭᒪᑌᓕᵇ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᐃᵈ ?

ᓇᕐ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔪᑦᑭᵇ, ᐁᑲ ᓴᓐᑕ ᒥᒋ ·ᐊᔨᓵᐸᓂᐃᑲᵇ-ᓂ·ᐃᒋᑭᵇ ᒥᓯ·ᐁᔨᑲᒥᵇᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᔨᐃᵈ·ᐊᵇ ᐃᓂ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑲᐊ ᒥᒋ ᑭᔪᑦᑭᵇ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓂᓄ ᑲ ᓄᒋᑦᑭᵇ ?

ᓇᕐ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ, ᑭ ᑐᑦᔨᐃᵈ·ᐊᵇ ᐸᐱᑐᓄ ᒥᒋ ᐃᔪᑭᑦᑭᵇ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓂᓄ ᐁᑲ ᒥᒋ ᓂᔨᑐᑦᑭᵇᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑐᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐢᑎᒋᵇ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᓂᔨᑐᑦᑭᵇ ?

ᓇᕐ ᐸᐸᓂᓂᐃᐧᐣ ᐃᓂᓐᓂᓂᓄ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐃᔪᑭᑦᑭᵇ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓂᓄ ᐁᑲ ᒥᒋ ᐅᑎᒋᑭᒪᑌᓕᵇ ᑭᒋᑭᔪᐃᵈᕐ

ᑲᕐ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔪᑭᑦᑭᵇ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᓂᔨᑐᑦᑭᵇ ?

ᓇ

bx ᑭ ᒋ·ᐯᑕ·ᐁᓄ ᓀ ᑭᑎᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ᐁ<ᑌᐊᒪ ?

ax ᐁᐁ, ᖃᓇᵉ ᐊᔪᑲᵇ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑌᵒx

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ·ᐃᑉᐃᑲᑉ ?

ax ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᒪᑲᓇ ᓴᕿᐊ, ᓄᔭᑦ ᐅᑐᔪᒪ ᓕᑦx

bx ᖃ·ᑲᓕᓄ ᑲ ᑐᑦᒥᓕᒧ ᓕᑦ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐁ<ᑌᐊᒪ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᔪᖃᓴᑲ-ᓂᒥ·ᐊᑦᐊ ?

ax ᑭ ·ᑲᓗᑦᑐ·ᐊx

bx ᖃ·ᑲᓕᓄ ᐊ·ᐊᓱᑌ ᒥ·ᓕᔪᓄᑐᖃ ᑭᒥ ᑐᑦᒪᵇ ᑲ ᐃᑌᓕᑭᑲᵇ ?

ax ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑦ·ᒪᵇ, ᐊ·ᐊᓱᑌ ᒥ·ᓕᔪᓄᑐᖃ <ᑲᓴ ᑭᒥ ᑕᔪᖃᔭᑲᵇx

bx ᒋᓴᑌ ᑲ ᓴᑦ·ᐃ ᑕᔪᖃᑦ ᓕᑦ ?

ax ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓂᵇ ᓴᑕᒪ ᐁ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑌᓕᓄᔭᑌᓕᑲᵇx

bx ᐃᕀᐱ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓄᑯᐸᓄ, ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑯᑦ ᐁ<ᑌᐊᒪ ᑭᒥᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ?

ax ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ; ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᑦ·ᐃᒥ·ᑲᵇ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᵇ ᓴᐱᐱᑲ ᖃ ᒥᖁᑎᑭᵇ, ᓄᔭᑦ ᖃ ᐃᐱᐯᓕᒋᑯᒥᑭᵇx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑯᓕᒥ ᐁ<ᑌᐊᒪ ᓂᔭᑦᒪ ᐅᑯᑯᓴ ?

ax ᐃᔭᖁᐃᓕᓪx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑯᓕᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑯᑎᑭᓵ ᐅᑯᑯᓴ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᒋ·ᐃ-ᑭᓕᒥ ᐃᓴᐱ ᖃᖁᓕᓕ·ᐃᑦ ?

ax ᐊᑭᵇx

ᐱᓴᑎᑯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 7.

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᐱᐃᒪᑎᑯᑦ ᐃᔭᖁᐃᓕᓪ ?

ax ᑭ ᒪᒥ ᓀᐯᔪᔪ·ᐃᐤ; ᑭ ᒪᑎᑐ·ᐁᐤ ᒧᒃ ᐅᔪᒪ ᐊᖏᑲ; ᐁᑯ ᒧᒃ ·ᐃᓕ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐅᑲ·ᐃᔅ ᐁᒃᑦ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂ-ᑲᑯᓕᒥ ᑲ ᑭᑎᓂᐅᑯᑯᒃ ᐁ<ᑌᐊᒪ ᐅ ·ᐊᔭᑲᓕᑲᓂᒥᓕᓕᒃ ᐅᑎx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑌᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓀ ᑲ ᐃᑦ·ᑲᓄᑯᐸᓄ ᐯᓐᔪ ᓴᑎᒥᒃx

ax ᑯᒪᕆx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᓀᓄᑲᑎᐊᑦ ᑭᑎᒪᓂ) ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐃᒋᓕ·ᐊᑯᑯᐸᓄ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓂᵇ ᐁ ᒪᑎᐱᒪᑎᑯᓕᒥ ?

ᓇx ᑭᒋᑭᔾᔪᑲᖅ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑎᓵᔭᐃᒻ ᐃᓵᔪᑌᓕᓄ, ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑫᓕᓄ ᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓄᔾᐊ·ᐊᓈᒋᔭᐃᑦ ᐊᓄᐃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᓴᓵᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐃᐢᑦ·ᐃᓄᓕ·ᐊᓚ

ᑲx ᓕᑦ ᓈ ᓴᓵᑦ ᑭ ᐃᓵ·ᑲ·ᓴᓄ ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ; ᑭ ·ᐃᐢᒪ·ᐁᓄ ᑭᒋ ᓇᑲᒋᒥᓕᒋ ᓴᒋᒻ ᐃᐢ·ᐃ-ᓄᓕᓄ, ᓴᓵᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔪᐢᔭᐃᑦ ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᐱᒪᑲᓇ ᓴᓵᑦ ᐅᐢᓄᓵ ᐁ ᓄᔾᒥᓕᒻᔪᐃ

ᑲx ᐢᓄ ᑲ ᐊᐳᑎᓕᒋ ᓕᑦ ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᐱᒪᑲᓇ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐊᐢᓵᐱᓄ ᐁ ᓇᐢᐁᓕᐢᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭᒋ ᑭ·ᐁᑦ ᓵᒋᒥᑲ ᑭ ᔑ·ᐃᐢᒪᑲᓂᐃᑯ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓄ)·ᐊᓚ

ᑲx ᐢᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐃ)ᑌᒋᑲ ᑭᒋ ᕆᔑᑫᑲ ᓕᑦ ᓴᓵᑦ ᐅᐢᓄᓵ ᐁ ᓄᔾᓕᒥ ?

ᓇx ᐱᒋ ·ᐊᑎᑲ ᐁ ᐃᕆ·ᑲᓄᓕᑲ ᐯᓇᓱ ᐁ ᐃᔑ ᕆ·ᑲᓇᔪᐊᓕᓴ ᐃᕆ·ᐃᓇ ᓰᐊᓱᑦ ᑲ ᐃᔑᓄᑲᑌᓚᓓᓚ

ᐱᓵᑭᕆᓇᐃᑲᓇ 8.

ᑲx ᒣ·ᑲᓴ ᐁ ᐅᓵᑭᓄᑭᑦ ᐊᕐᓂᑲ, ᑫ·ᑲᓕᓄ ᑲ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐊᑦ ᐁᐸᑌᐊᒪ ᑭᑭᒪᓄ) ᑭᒋ)ᑕᒥᓕᒋ ?

ᓇx ᑭᒋ ᓄᐸᐊᓕᒋ ᐅᔪᓯᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᓴᓵᑦ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓇ-ᒪᔪᐢ ᒋᐱᓵᔪᓴ ᓱᓵᑭ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐁ·ᐃᓄᓕᓄᓚ

ᒃx ᒋᓇᑌ ᑭᑭᒪᓄ) ᑲ ᐃᒋᑦ ᐅᒣᓕᓄ ᑭᒋ)ᑕᒥᓕᒋ ?

ᓇx ᑕᔪᒋᒪᑎᓇ ᐯᓵᒃ ᐊᓄᐃ ·ᐊᑭᓵ ᒧᔅᓵ ᐊᓵᑭᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑕ·ᑲᓄᓕᓕᑭᓚ

ᑲx ᑫ·ᑲᓕᓄ ᑭᑭᒪᓄ) ·ᐁᑭ ·ᐃᑕ·ᒪ·ᒋᑦ ᐁᐸᑌᐊᒪ ᑭᒋ ᓄᐸ-ᐊᓕᓕᒋ ᐅᔪᓯᓕᓕ·ᐊ ?

ᓇx ᑭᒋ ·ᐊᒋᐸᑎᓭᑦ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᐁᐳᐱᒋ ᓴᑭᐃᔪᑦ ᐁᐸᑌᐊᒪ, ᓴᓵᑦ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᒋ·ᐯᑕᒥᓕᒋ ᐅ ᑲᑫᓵ·ᑫ·ᐃᓇᓚ

ᑲx ᑭ ᒋ·ᐯᑕ·ᐁᓄ ᓰ ᑭᑭᒪᓄ)·ᐊ ᐁᐸᑌᐊᒪ ?

ᓇx ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᒋ·ᐯᑕ·ᐁᐸᓭ ᓇᑕ·ᐊᓴ ·ᐃ)ᑕᒧᐸᓇ ᑭ ᐅᑭᐃᔪ ᒪᒃ ᑭ·ᐁᓄᒋᓕᒋ ᒪᓄᓴᑲᓄᔅ ᒃ ᑭ ᓵᑭᑭᓄᓕᓕᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐁᓴᒃᓄᓕᓕᒃ ᓄᐱᓕᒃᓚ

ᑲx ᑕᓄ ᒃ ᐃᔑᓄᒃᒋᒃᓄ·ᐃᑦ ᐁᐸᑌᐊᒪ ᐁ ᑭ ᒋ·ᐯᑕ·ᐊᑦ ᑭᑭᒪᓄ)·ᐊ ?

ᓇx ᐅᑦᐃᓗᑦᐃᐊ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᑦᐃᐯᑕᑭᖅx

ᑲx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐳᑎᑦ ᐁᐸᑐᐢᒪ ᐃᓴᐱ ᓄᓴᐱᖅ ᑫᔨᓕᓕᐃᑦ ᐁ ᓇᑦᐁᓕᒪᑦ ᒪᒃ ᐅᑯᓴᒃ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᐃᓕᒋ ?

ᓇx ᐱᐧᓵ ᐊᓴᑲᖅ ᑐᓯᐳᑌᒋᔪ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᖅ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓵᐃᓄᒪ, ᑭᒋ ᒋᓴᑲᐃᓄᒋ ᐃᓴᑫᐃᒋᓕᒋ ᐊᕐᓯᑲx

ᑲx ᑫᐃᓄᓄ ᑲ ᑭᒋᐃᑦᐃᐊ ᐊᓄ ᐊᐧᓴᑫᓯᓄᓵ ?

ᓇx ᒋᑦᑦ ᑫᐃᓄᓵ ᑭᒋ ᒋᓕᐃᐁᑦ, ᑲᒋᓕ ᐁ ᐱᒋᐃᐃᓯᒋᓕᒋ ᐅᓴᐱᓵ·ᑲᓂᓕᑲx

ᑲx ᐃᓴᐱ ᐃᓴᐱᒃ ·ᐊᓗ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑌᑦ, ᐁᑲ ᐄᓄ ᐁ ᐱᒋᐃᐃᓯᒋᓄᓵ ?

ᓇx ᐅᑕᐃᕮᓂᒃ ᑭ ᐊᐧᓐᐱᐠ; ᑭ ᐅᑭᑭᐧᑲᓇᐠᒃ ᐄᑲ ᐅᒪ ᐄᑲ, ᑭ ᐃᔨ ᓇᐧᑕᒪᐧᐁᐠ ᑭᑦᓂᐧᐊ; ᐁᔨᔨ ᑲᑕ ᕆᔨᔨᓵ ᑭᒋ ᒋᓇᐃᑦ ᓂᐧᕐᑕ ᑭᒋ ᒋᓇᐊᑦ ᓂ ᑲᒋᓕᒪ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓴᐧᑫᐠ ᑫ ·ᐃᑭᐄᒋᑦ ᐊᕐᓯᑲx

ᑲx ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᑲ ᐯᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐅᑕᐃᕮᓂᒃ ?

ᓇx ᑎᐯᑲ, ᐁ ᐯᔨᐧᐃᑦ ᐅ ᐄᓂᓵᑲᓂᔨᒪ ; ᑭ ᒋᓇᐁᐠ ᐄᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᐧᓴᑫᓯᓄᓵ ᓂᓵᑦ ᐅ ᑲᒋᓕᒋᓕᒋᐧᐊx

ᑲx ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑎᐯᑲ ?

ᓇx ᐁᐸᑌᒋᔪ ᐅᐧᔨᒪ ᐅᑦᓂᓵᒋᓕᐧᐊx

ᑲx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐳᑎᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐊᐧᓴᑫᓯᓄᓵ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᒋᓐᐳᐠ ᑎᐯᑲᐊ ᐋᑎᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲᓂᐃᑦᐃᐊ ᐁᐸᑐᐢᒪ ᐃᐧᑌᑦ ᐊᐧᓴᑫᓯᓄᓵ ᐅᑭᑦᓂᐧᐊ ᒪᒃ ᐅᑭᐃᐧᐊᑦᓂᐧᐊ ᐁᔨᔨ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᑦᓂᐧᐊ ᐁᔨᔨ ᐊᓂᐃᑦᐧᐊx

ᑲx ᑭᐧᐊᓂᐃᑦᐃᐊ ᐁᔨᔨ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᑦᓂᐧᐊ ᐁᔨᔨ ᐊᓂᐃᑦᐧᐊx

ᓇx ᑭᑦᓂᐧᐊ ᐊᓇ ᑎᐯᑲ ?

ᑲx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐳᑎᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐊᐧᓴᑫᓯᓄᓵ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᒋᓐᐳᐠ ᑎᐯᑲᐊ ᐋᑎᑦ ᒋᓐᐳᐠ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐁᔨᔨ ᐊᓂᐃᑦᐧᐊx

ᑲx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐳᑎᑦ ᐊᓇ ᐊᐧᓴᑫᓯᓄᓵ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐅᑎᓴᒋᓇᐃᑦ ᐁᔨᔨ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᑦᓂᐧᐊ

ᓇᕽ ᐱᒋ ᐊᓂᐅᓪᓗᓂ ᐅᑦᑎᓪᓗᓂ ᒧᑲᐱᒪ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑎᑦᑕᑲᑦ: ᐅᑯᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐊᖏᔪ ᑲ ᓇᐃᑲᓴᐊᑲᓂᐃᓪᓗᒋ ᐅ ᐃᐸᒪᑲᓇ ᖃᕀᐊᕽ

ᐱᓵᑭᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 9.

ᑲᕽ ᐊᓂ ᑲ ᑕᔨᓪᓗᒋ ᐅᑯᓯᓯᐃᓴᐊ ᐋᓯᑲ ᓂᔭᑦ ᑎᐯᑲ ?
ᓇᕽ ᑭ ᓂᔨᓪᓗᐊ; ᐃᓵᓄ ᓂᔭᑦ ᖁᑲᐸ
ᑲᕽ ᐊᐅᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑲ ᐅᓵᑌᓯᒪᐃᑦ ᐅ ᓂᔨᑎᑦᑕᑲᑦ ?
ᓇᕽ ᐃᓵᓄᕽ
ᑲᕽ ᐊᓂᓂ ᖁ ᑭ ᐃᐊᑎᒪᑦ ᐃᓵᓄ ?
ᓇᕽ ᐯᐅᐧᑲᓂ ᐅ ᑭᔨᑲᓂᑲ ᐃᓵᐱ ᑌᑯᔨᑲ ᐅ ᑭ ᓇᑦᐊᐅᑦ ᓇᓵᐱᑲ ᑭ ᐧᐃ ᒥᑎᓂ, ᑭᑯ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᒥᓂᑦ ᐅᔨᒪ ᐅᑦ ᒥᑎᓂᑎ ᒧᓵᑲᒥᓂᓄ, ᐅᑯ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᒥᓂᑦ ᐅᔨᒪ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓵᑌᓯᒪᐧᐅᓂᐊᑯᓯᐃᓴᐊ ᒥᓵᑯᑲ ᐊᓪᐅᑦᓂᓄᕽ ᒧᓵᐸᓂᓄᕽ
ᑲᕽ ᖁᐧᑲᓂ ᐧᐅᑦ ᐅᒪ ᑭᐃᒪᑦ ᐅᓵᐱ ᖁᑲᐸ ?
ᓇᕽ ᐅ ᓇᑦᐧᐅᓂᑲᐧ ᐧᐃᓇ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᒥᑦ ᐊᓪᐃ ᑲ ᐃᓵᐧᐯᓂᑲᑎᑦᑕᑲᑦ ᐅᓵᐱᑲ ᐃᓵᐧᐯᓂᑲᑎᑦᑕᑲᑦ ᐅᑦᐃᒥ

ᓇx ᐁᐁ ; ᑭ <·bᓇ·Δ·Δᑕᒪᒃ ᒪᒃb ᐊ·ᐊᓯᑌ ᑭᒥ Δᔭᐯᓕᑯᓯᓕᒥ
ᖁᒃ< ᐅᑦ ·ᐊ·ᑯᔪᒥᔅ Δᔅᐱᔅ ᐃᐁᓴ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᑯᔪᒥᔅᓚx

bx ᐃᔭᐱ Uძᔪᖅ Δᓴᓂᐠᑦ ᑲᑎᑦ ᑲᐅᑎᑦ?

ᓇx ᓇᔭᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑭᓯ·ᑯᓯᔭᑦ·ᐁᓂ ᐅᔪᒪ, ᑭ Δ·Uᓂ ᒪᒃb, ·Δ<ᒃ
ᐁb ΔᑯU ᓄᑦ·Δ ᓂ b ᓂ<ᑯᓂ ᓂᔪᒪ ᖁᒃ<x

bx ᕫ·bᓕᓂ b ·Δᑕᒪ·ᑯᑦ ᖁᒃ< ᑎᐯb?

ᓇx ᑭ ·Δᑕᒪ·ᐁᓂ ᓇᔭᐱᒃ ·ᐊᓗ ᑭᒥ Δ❩Uᓕᒥ ᐁᒃ ᑭᒥ
ᓂ<Δძᓕᒥ ᐅᔭUᓯᓕ·ᐊx

ᐱᔭᑭᓯᓇΔbᓇ 10.

bx ᑯᓂ b ᐊᐅᑎᑦ ᖁᒃ< ᓂᓵᒪᒪ ᐁ ᑎΛᔭᒃᓕᒃ b ᑭ❩Uᑦ?

ᓇx ᑭ b·Δᔪᒧ ᒧᔭᕋbᒥᒃ ᐊᓯᓂᓕᓂ Λძ ᐁ ᐊᔭΛᓵ·qᔪᒧᑦ,
ᑭ Δ❩ᑯძ ᒪᒃb ᑭᒥᒪᓂ❩·ᐊ ᓇᔭᐱᒃ ᑭᒥ ᒥᓗ <·ᑯᒧᑦx

bx ᑯᓂ b Δᔪᓇᒃ?

ᓇx ᑭ ·ᑯ<ᒣᐤ ᐁᓇᒪᓕ ᐁ Δᔭ·bᑦ·Δᓕᒥ ᓄᓵᑦ ᐁ ᓂᓵ-
ᑦ·Δᓕᒥ ᕕᑦ·Δᒃ ᑭᒥᑭᔪძᒃ ᓄᓵᑦ ᐊᔭᑭᒃ, ᐅᒪ ᒪᒃb
ᑭ Δᑎძ ᑭᒥᒪᓂ❩·ᐊ, ᑭᑦ ᐊ·ᑯᔪᒥᔅᒃ bᑦ ᐅᒥ
ᒥᓗ❩ᑦ·ᑯbᓂ·Δ·ᑯᒃ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ Δᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔭᑭᒃ b
Δᑯᑭᒃ, ᓄᓵᑦ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ΔU q Δ❩U·ᐊᓄ ᑭ b
ᒥᓗ❩ᑯᓇ, ᒥᓇ ᒪᒃb ᑭ b ᑭ·ᐁᑕΔᑎᓇ ᑎΛᓕ·ᐁ
ᑭᑦ ᐊᔭᑭᒃx

bx ᐃᔭᐱ ·qᔭძᓯᑦ ᖁᒃ< ᑯᓂ b Δᔪᓂbᑦᒃ ᐊᓇᑦ?

ᓇx ᐯᕃᓗx

bx ᑯᓇU b Δ❩Uᑦ ᖁᒃ<?

ᓇx ᐊᔭᑭᒃ ᐯᑦᓇᐁᑦᒪ ᐁ ΔᔪᓂbUძᐸᓄ, Δᑕ ᐁ Δᔪ
ᑕᔪqᓕᒥ ᐅbᐧΔᐳ ·Δᑭᔅᓂᓕ·ᐊx

bx ᑯᓂ b Δᔪᓂbᓯᓕᒥ?

ᓇx ᓄᐸᓇx

bx ᑯᓂ b ᐊᐅᑎᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ?

ᓇx ᑭ ·Δᑭᒥᒣᐤ ᓄᐸᓇ ᐅ ᑯᓂᓯᓕ·ᐊ ᐁ ᓂᔪᓕᒥx

bx ᑯᓂ b Δᔪᓂbᓯᓕᒥ?

ᓇx ᓕᐊ ᓄᓵᑦ ᖃᑭᓇx

bx ᐊᓂ ᑲ ᐊᔨᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᔨᒋᒥᔅ ?

ax ᑭ ᓂᓀᔅᐱᓕᓪ·ᐊ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ, ᑭ ᐯᓵᑯᓕᓪ·ᐊ ᓯᒃ ᐅᐊᓂᓴᓪ

bx ᐊᓇᑕ ᐱᐅ·ᓇ ᖃᒃᐸ ᑲ ·ᐃᑎᑕᔨᖃᒪᑦ ᓄᐸᓇ ?

ax ᓂᔨᑕᓇ ᐱᐅ·ᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᓯᒃ ᖃᑐᑌᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐃᑐᑌᑦ ᖃᓇᓇ ᐊᓴᑲᒃ ᐁ ·ᐃᖃ·ᐃᑯᑦ ·ᐃ·ᐊ ᓴᔅᓪ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᔨᒋᔅᓄᓵ

bx ᐊᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐅᑎᑦ ᐃᓴᓂ ᐃᓴᐱ ᐱᐁᑕᒃ ᐁ ᐯᒋ ᑭ·ᐁᓕᓪ ᐅᔨᒪ ?

ax ᑭ ᓇᑕ·ᐃ ᓇᑭᓵᑲᒃ·ᐁᓂ ᐁ ·ᐃᖃ·ᐃᑯᑦ ᓴ·ᐊᓂ ᒥᑐᒥᕆᓂ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᓵ

bx ᐃᓴᐱ ᓴᑭᑐᑎᑦ ᖃᑦᑲᑲ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓗᑯᔨᓴᓪ ?

ax ᑭᒋᒪᓴᑐ ᑭ ᓗᓴᐱᐊᑕ·ᐁᓂ ᐃᓴᓂ, ᓴᓪᑕ ᑭ >ᓂ ᑭᒋ·ᐊᒋᓴ·ᐊᑦᓵᓂᔅ

bx ᑭ ᖃᒋᓴᒃ·ᐁᓂ ᓀ ᖃᑦᐸ ᐅᑕ·ᐃᓄ ᐊᒋᑲᒃ ᖃᐅᓴᑲᑦ ᐁ ᐱᒪᑎᒋᓕᒋ ?

ax ᐁᐁ ; ·ᐃᐸᑲ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᓂᐱᓕ·ᐊᓵ

bx ᐊᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐃᔅ ᓀᐃᒃ·ᐊᒃᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᐊᒋᒃ ?

ax ·ᐊᑎᒃ ᒪᒃᐱᓪ ᐁ ᐃᔅᓂᒃᑌᒃ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᑲ ᓀᐃᒃ·ᐊᒃᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᐁᓕᓪ·ᐊᒃᓂ·ᐃᓕᓪ ᐁᐅᑦᐱᓕᓪ·ᐊᓵᓕᓪ

bx ᑭ ᖃᓴᒋᓀ ᓀ ᑲ ᕿᔅᓕᓪ ᖃᐅᓴᑲᑦ ᐁ ᑯᒋᒋᓀ ?

ax ᑭ ᓂᓀᔅᐱᓕᓪ·ᐊᓵ

bx ᐊᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔅᓂᑲᒋᑦ ᐊᓀ ᑎᐊᑭᓴᒃ·ᐊᑦ ·ᐁᔅᒋᒪᒪ·ᐃᓕᓪ·ᐊᓵᓕᓪ ?

ax ᔪᒋᐢᓵ

ᐱᓴᑭᒋᓀᓀᐃᑲᓇ 11.

bx ᐊᓂ ᖃ ᐟᑭ ᐃᐊᒋᒪᑦ ᔪᒋᐢᓵ ?

ax ᓀᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓂ ᐅᔅᓂᑭ·ᐃᓄ, ᐊ·ᐊᒋᑌ ᒪᒃ ·ᐃᓪ ᑭ ᓴᑭᐃᓄᐅᑦ ᐅᐊ·ᐃᓄᔅ ᐃᔅᐱᓴ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ·ᐁᑌᓪᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᓴᑌᓴ, ᓴᓪᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓪᒥᒥᓪ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐅᑯᑦᓵ

bx ᑭ ᓂᐸᐅᑯ ᐃᓄ ?

ax ᓀᒪ·ᐃᓪ ; ᐢᐱᓀᓵ, ᐯᔨᒃ ᐅᓴᑌᓴ ᑭ ᔅᑯᑯᒋᐧᒣ·ᐃᒋᔅᓄᓵ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᐃᓪᒥᒥᒋ ᔪᒋᐢᓵ ᒪᐃᓄᐅᓂᓂᓂᒃ, ᐁ ᐃᑌᓪᒥᑕᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑎᐃᓪᑦ ᐃᓴᓇ ᑭ ᑭᑐᑌᓪᒥᒋᓵ

bₓ ᑭ ᓇᑲᑌ·ᐊᑲ ᓇ ᒧᐃᓂᑲᑐᑲ ?

eₓ **ᓇ**ᒪ·ᐃᓪ ; ᑭ ᐅᑎᑎᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᐃᓪᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐊᑦ·ᐁᓕᒋ ᓇᐯ·ᐊ ᓐᓵᑦ ᐃᓵ·ᑫ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐊ·ᐊᑲᑦᓕᒋᐱ ; ᑭ ᒥᓕᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᒪᑲ ᓕᓕᓵᓇ ᒥᓵᐩ ᑭᒋ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒋᑲ Jᓂᐢₓ

bₓ ᑦᑐ ᑲ ᐃᑦᒋᑲ ᐅᑦ·ᐃ·ᐊ·ᐊ ᖁᑲᐸ ?

eₓ ᐅᒪ ᑭ ᐃᑌ·ᐊᑲ ; ᑭ ᓂᓂᓵ ᓇᓵᐱᑲ ᑲ ᓵᑭᐁᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᓕᓂ ᒪᒋ ᐊ·ᐁᓂᒪᓵ ; ᑭ ᑭᑦᓇ·ᒣ·ᐊᑲ ᒪᑲ **J**ᓂᐸ ᐅᑦ ᐊᓂᐱᓕᓀ ᒥᓂᑲ ᑭᒋ ᑕ·ᐯᑦᓂᒋᑭᑲ ᐅᑦ·ᐃ·ᐊ·ᐊₓ

bₓ ᑦᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑕᐃᓂᑦ **J**ᓂᓭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᓂᑦ ?

eₓ ᐊᓇᑕ **ᐃ**ᒋᐸᑦ ᐊᓵᑭᓴₓ

bₓ ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐅᑎᓂᐸᓗ ᐊᓇᑕ ᐃᒋᐸᑎᑲ ?

eₓ ᐱᑎᒪ ᓇᓵᐱᑲ ᑭ ᑭᑎᒪᑭᓂᓄ ; ᓇᓵᐱᑲ ᒪᑲ ᐁ ᒥᓗ·ᑦᑦ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᓂ ᐃᒋᐸᑦ ᐊᓵᑭᓕᓄ ᐃᒋᐅᐃᓕᒪ·ᐊ ᐅᑭᐅᐃᑭᒪᑲ ᐸᓂᐃᓕᓀᓂᑭᑭ

bx ᓇᒪ ᐅ ᐅᒥ ᐊᑦᓄᑕᒪᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᔾᕗᐅᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ ᐅᒣᓕᓂᐅ ᒪᒥ ᐅᓪᓚᑦᐅᑦᐊᓂᐅ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᐯᔭᒃ ᐁ ᐃᕆᔨᑭᒃ ᐊᒡᖏᒪ ᐁ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓯᑦ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᒪᑲᓪ ᔪᑲᐯᑦ ᑭ ᑲᓄ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓯ·ᐊᑦᐊ ᐊᓂᐊᓯᑌ ᐃᖅᐱᔭᖅ ᓂᕆ ᐱᓴᖅ ᓂᕆ ᐱᓴᖅᓯᓯᓕᕐᓂᖅ.

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᑐᓂᐊᓯᒃ ᓀᑲ?

ax ᐁ ᓇᓂᑎᒃ ᑭᒥ ᒥᖅᑲ·ᐊᑲᑲᓂᐊᓕᒥ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭᒥ ᓂᕆᒋᓪᓕᖅ-·ᐊᒋᓚᑲᓂᐊᓕᒥ ᑭ ᒥᐊᑎᓀ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒥᑲᒣ·ᐊᖅᓂᔨᐅᔪᖅ ᐅᒥ ᑭ ᐱᑕ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐅᑯᓯᓯ·ᐊᑦᐊ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ᔪᓪᓴᓯᐱᐃᒃ, ᐁ ᒪᒥᔪᐅᑕ·ᐊᑦᒃ ᑭᑎᓂᐅ·ᐊ ᑭᒥ ᑲᓇ·ᐁᓕᒪᒥᓕᖅ.

bx ᓀᓀᑲᓂᐅ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ?

ax ᐯᔾ ᐅᒋᓂᓴ ᑭ ᒥᖅᑲ·ᐁᐅ, ᑭ ᐅᑎᓄᐅ ᒪᒃ, ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑲᓇ·ᐁᓕᒫᐅ ᒋᐱᓴᓄᑐ ᑎᒪᓕ·ᐁ ᑦᑭᓴᑦᒥᓂᖅ.

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᒋᑦ?

ax ᒧᓯᖅ

bx ᓀᓀᑲᓂᐅ ᐅᒪ ·ᐁᒥ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᒋᑦ?

ax ᐊᓐᑕ ᐅᒥ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᒥᖅᑲ·ᒋᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᑦᒋᔨᓵ; ·ᐁᖏ ᒧᓯᖅ ᐃ·ᐅᒪᒪᓐᓇ, ᓂᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐅᒥ ᐅᑎᓇᑲᓂ·ᐃᑉᓵ.

bx ᐊᑦᐁᓕᐊ ᑲ ᐅᑎᓇᑦ ᑭᒥ ᑲᓇ·ᐁᓕᒪᓕᒥ?

ax ᐅᑲ·ᐃᓕᓂᐊ ᔪᑲᐯᑦ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓯᓕᒥᓕᖅ.

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓯᓕᒥ ᒧᓯᖅ ᐅᖏᑌᖅ?

ax ᐁᕐᓓᑉᓵ.

bx ᐃᖏᖅ ᐅᒪᒪᓐᓇ ᑲ ᑭᓴᐁ·ᐃᑦ ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑕᓐᒥᑯᑦ ᑭᒪᒪᓂᐊᐊᓕᒃ?

ax ᐁᑭᓐᓇᖅ

bx ᐃᖏᐱ ᒧᓯᖅ ᑲ ᑭᓴᐁ·ᐃᑦ ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑕᓐᒥᑯᑦ ᑭᒪᒪᓂᐊᐊᓕᒃ?

ax ᑭᒥ ·ᐃᒉᓕᑦ ᐅᖏᑌᖅ ᐁᕐᓇ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒥ ᓇᑦ·ᐊᑦᒪᒪᑦ ᐯᔾᐊᑐ, ᑭᒥ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐊᑦ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒥ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᓕᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᖏᑐᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊᒃ.

bx ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᐅ ᓇ ᐯᔾ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓂ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᓂ ᓇᓂᒥᑦᐊ·ᐊᓂ ᑭᒪᒪᓂ), ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓂ ᑲ ᐸᑭᑎᓇ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒥ ᑭᑐᑌᒥᒃ.

bx ᓀᓀᑲᓂᐅ ᑲ ᑐᐸᒃ ᑭᒪᒪᓂᐊᐊᓕᒃ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐃᑎᓵᐊᒪ·▽ᓂ ᒥᑦ ᓇᓀᑲᓂ ᐃᑦᓴᐱᓂ·ᐃᓇ ▽ ·ᐃ ᐃᐳᑦ·ᑦᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᑭᓴᑦᑯᑦ, ᖃᑲ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸ▽ᓂ ᒥᓯ·▽ ᓅᓵᓕᒍᓇ ᐃᒋᐢᑦ ᐊᓴᑭᑲ ᐯᓗ·ᑲᓂ ▽ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓂᑲᓚx

ᑲx ▽ᑯ ᓀ ᒪᑲ ᐯᑭᑎᓀᑦ ᕙᐤ ?

ᓇx ▽▽ ; ᐃᓴᐱ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᑭᐅᑕᒋ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓕ·▽ᓯᓂ, ᑭ ᓅᓯ-ᓂ·▽ᓂ ᒪᑲ ▽ ·ᐃᑉ·ᐊᑦ ᒥᓯ·▽ ᐅ ᒪᔨᖃ·ᐃᓕᓕᒪx

ᑲx ᑦᓀᑌ ᑲ ᐊᑎᒥᓂ·ᐊᑦ ?

ᓇx ᔨᓕᓴ ᒥ·ᑲᑲᒥ ·ᐃᓂᐯᑯᑲᓚx

ᑲx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᐊᓕ·ᐊᑲᖏᑌᑭᓂ ᒥ·ᑲᑲᒥ ·ᐃᓂᐯᑯ ᐊᓂᖅ ᐃᓴᑌᐃᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ?

ᓇx ᖅᑭᒪᓂ ᑭ ᑕ·ᐃᐸᓕᑦᓀ ᓂᐱᓕᓂ, ᐸ·ᑲᑲ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᐊᓕ·ᐊ-ᑲᖏᑌ·ᐊᑲx

ᑲx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐅᑎᑦ ᕙᐤ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᓅᓯᓂ·▽ᓂ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓴᑌᐃᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᖅᑭᒪᓂ ᒪᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑭ·▽ᐸᓕᑦᓀ ᓂᐱᓕᓂ ᑭ ᓂᓀᐸ·ᐊᓵᓂ ᒪᑲ ᕙᐦᐊ ᐊᓯᑎ ᒥᓯ·▽ ᐅ ᒪᔨᖃ·ᐃᓕᓕᒥᓕ·ᐊx

ᐱᓴᑭᓯᓇᐃᑲᓂᓇ 13.

ᑲx ᐃᓴᐱ ᖅᑭᒪᓂ ᐃᑎᐸᑦ ᐊᓴᑭᑲ ᑲ ᐅᑐᐊᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓴᑌᐃᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐊ·▽ᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐸᑭᑎᓀᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᒪᓕᑭ ?

ᓇx ᒧᓯᓴx

ᑲx ᔨᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ·ᐊᐸᑎᓀᓕ ᖅᑭᒪᓂ ᐃᑌ ᓅᑦ·▽ᓕᒪᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐳᑌᓕᑭ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐳᑦ·▽ᓂ ·ᐊᓴᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓂᑲᓂᐸᓕᓴᑦᓀᓕ ▽ ᑭᔨᑲᓕᑲ ᐃᓵ-ᑯᑌ·ᐊᓴᑲ ᒪᑲ ▽ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓕᑲx

ᑲx ᔨᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᐊᓵᒪᑦ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐳᒪᓕ ᑭᑭᔨᔨᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑭᐸᓕᓕᑲ ᖃ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᒪᓇ ▽ ᐃᔨ-ᓂᑲᑌᓕᑲ, ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᑌᓕ ᐅᓂᐱᓴᓂ ᑭᑲᑌᑦᓀ ᐊᓵᑯᑌ·ᐊx

ᑲx ᐃᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᐊᓵᒪᑦ ?

ᓇx ᒪᓂᖅ

ᑲx ᔨᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᐊᓵᒪᑦ ᐃᑎᐸᑦ ᑲᑎᑭᓴᓪᓚᕐᓂᖅ ᐃᑌ ᓅᑦ·▽ᓕᒪᑦ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐳᑌᓕᑭ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐳᑦ·▽ᓂ ·ᐊᓂᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓅᑲᓅᐸᓂᓴᑦᓀᓕ ▽ ᑭᔨᑲᓕᑲ ᐃᓂ-ᑯᑌ·ᐊᓂᑲ ᒪᑲ ▽ ᑎᐱᓂᑲᓕᑲx

ᑲx ᔨᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᐊᓂᒪᑦ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐳᒪᒪ ᑭᒋᑭᔨᑯ ᑭᒋ ᐅᑭᐸᓕᓕᑲ ᖃ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᒪᓇ ᐃᔨ-ᓅᑲᑌᓕᑲ, ᑭᒋ ᒥᒋᓕ ᒥᓂᔨᑯ ᐊᓕᑯᑌ·ᐊx

ᑲx ᖃ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᐊᓯᐱᑲ ▽ ·ᐃᑲᔨᑲx

ᑲx ᑭ ᐃᑎᓵᐊᒪ·▽ᓂ ᒥᑦ ᓇᓀᑲᓂ ᐃᑦᓴᐱᓂ·ᐃᓇ ▽ ·ᐃ ᐃᐳᑦ·ᑦᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᑭᓴᑦᑯᑦ, ᖃᑲ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸ▽ᓂ ᒥᓯ·▽ ᓅᓵᓕᒍᓇ ᐃᒋᐢᑦ ᐊᓴᑭᑲ ᐯᓗ·ᑲᓂ ▽ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓕᑲx

ᑲx ᑭᒋ ᒪᓇ ᐃᓂᐯᑯᑲᓚx

ᑲx ᑭ ᐃᑎᓵᐊᒪ·▽ᓂ ᒥᑦ ᓇᓀᑲᓂ ᐃᑦᓴᐱᓂ·ᐃᓇ ▽ ·ᐃ ᐃᐳᑦ·ᑦᑦ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓂᑭᓴᑦᑯᑦ, ᖃᑲ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸ▽ᓂ ᒥᓯ·▽ ᓅᓵᓕᒍᓇ ᐃᒋᐢᑦ ᐊᓴᑭᑲ ᐯᓗ·ᑲᓂ ▽ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓕᑲx

ᓇx ᓂ·ᓱᓂ ▽ ·△ ᒥᓂ·ᑫᓕᒋ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒻ ᓂᐱᓕᓂ ᑭᔪᑭᓴᒃ ᒋᒋ ᐅᒋᒋ·ᐊᓂᓕᑲᔪx

ᑲx ᑕᓇᑌ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᒥᓭᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᑦᑦ ᑲᑭᑦ ᑲᑫᔪ·ᑫ·ᐃᓇ ?

ᓇx ·ᐊᑭᑌ ·ᐊᑭᒃ ᓴᓄᐊ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᑲx

ᑲx ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᒥᓭᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲᑫᔪ·ᑫ·ᐃᓇ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇ·▽° ᓂᓅ ᐊᓯᓂᖅ ▽ժ ᒧᒃ ᑲ ᒥᓭᓗ ᒧᓯᓴx

ᑲx ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᒪᖅᑭᓇժᓯᑦ ᒧᓯᔪ ᐃᔪᐱ ᑲ ᓂᑕᒪᑎ·▽ᑦ ?

ᓇx ᓇᔪᐱᑌ ᑭ ·ᐊᓯᑌᓕᓵ ᐅᑦᔪᒥᑲᒃ ᐃᔭᐱᔭ ▽ᑲ ·ᐊ·ᐊᑌ ᑭᒋ ᐸ ᑲᓇ·ᐊᐸᒥժᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᔪᑌᐃᓕᓵ·ᐃᓕᓵ·ᐊx

ᑲx ᐃᔪᐱ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᒥᓭᐸ ᒧᓯᔪ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲᑫᔪ·ᑫ·ᐃᓇ ᓴᔭᑦ ժᑦᑭᖅ ᐅᓪᓂᓂ·▽·ᐅᓇ, ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·▽° ᑭᒋ ᐅᔨᑦᓕᒋ ᐊᖃᒥᑦ·ᐃ ᒥᑭ·ᐊᒥᓕ°, ᐃᑕ ᒪᒪ° ᑭᒋ ᐊᖃᒥᑦᓂ·ᐊᓂᓕᑲᔪx

ᑲx ᑫ·ᑲᓕ° ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᑦᑦ ᒧᓯᔪ ᑭᒋ ᑐᑕ·ᐅᓕᒋ ᐅᔪᑌ·ᐊᓕᒋ ᐯᖃᑲᑌ° ᓕᐢ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓯᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᐅᐸᑎᓯᓕᒋ ᐊᖃᒥᑦ·ᐃ ᒥᑭ·ᐊᒥᑲᔪx

ᐱᔪᑭᓯᓓᐃᑲᓇ 14.

ᑲx ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᒪ·ᐅᑌ ᑲ ᑭᔪᑌᓕᑦ·ᑲᖫ ᑕ ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑲᓇ·▽ᓕᒥᑲᑌᒋ ᐊᖃᒥᑦ·ᐃ ᒥᑭ·ᐅᒥᑲᑦ ?

ᓇx ᐊᓂᒪ ᓇᔪᑎᑦ·ᐃᓂ ᐊᖃᖅx

ᑲx ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᓇᔪᑎᑦ·ᐃᓂ ᐊᖃᖅ ?

ᓇx ᒥᔪᑎᑯ·ᐅᑦ ▽ ᐊᐱᓵᔨᖅ, ᐅᓴ·ᐃ ᓕᓕᑲᓇᐱᖅ ▽ ᐅᒋ ᐊ·ᑲᓇᐃᑲᑌᖅ, ᐊ·ᑲᓇᐃᑲᓇᓕᓵ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔨᑭᑲ·ᐃᓂᓕᑲᑌ° ᓱ·▽·ᓕᒥᑫ·ᐃᓂ ᐊᐱ·ᐃᓇᓕᖅx

ᑲx ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑲᓇ·▽ᓕᒥᑲᑌᑯᐸᓗ ᐱᒋ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐅᑦᔪᑦ ?

ᓇx ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓅ ▽ ᓇᐸᑲᔪᑭᓕᒥ ᐊᖃᓂᑲ ᐃᑕ ▽ ᒪᖃᓇᐃᐃᑲᑌ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᑦᑦ ᑰᓴᑦ

bx ᒣᑦᑲᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᓴᑐᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ <·ᑲᑦᓴᒃ ▽ <<ᒍᒧᑐᒃ, ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᑭᓴᓕᓪᒧ·ᐊᑯᐸᓂ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑫ ᑭᑐᑌ·ᒋ·ᐃ ᓂᔅᑕ ᑫ ᑭᐱᑐᑌ·ᒋ·ᐃ ?

ᓇx ᐃᓴᐱ ᐃᐊᒋᐸᓕᓕᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ·ᐊᓴ·ᑲ ᒧᔅᒃ ᑲ ᐊᑯᒥᓂᓕᒥ ᐃᔅᐱᐱᒃ ᐊᔅᒥᐊᑦ·ᐃ ᒥᑭ·ᐊᒥᒃ ▽ᑯ ᑫᓴᓕᓪᑭᒃ ▽ ᓇᑕ·▽ᓕᒪᑲᓂ·ᐃᒥᒃ ᑭᒥ ᑭᑐᑌᒃ; ᐃᓴᐱ ᒪᑲ ᑫᐱᒥ-ᐸᓕᓕᒥ ▽ᑯ ᑫᓴᓕᓪᑭᒃ ▽ ᓇᑕ·▽ᓕᒪᑲᓂ·ᐃᒥᒃ ᑭᒥ ᑭᐱᑐᑌᒃ, ᑭᒥ ᒥᒪᒋᒥᒃ ᒪᑲ ᐊᔅᒥᐊᑦ·ᐃ ᒥᑭ·ᐊᒥᓕᐣ, ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭᒥ ᒥᑭ·ᐊᒥᑲᔨᒥᑲx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᓴ ᐱᒪᑎᓯ·ᐊᑯᐸᓂ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᓴᐱᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐱᒪᒥᐃᑯᒥᒃ ᐃᒥᐸᑎ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᐅᒥ?

ᓇx ᒧᔅᒃ ·ᐃᐸᑲ ᐃᐊᓕᒥᓯ·ᒋ·ᐃ ᑭ ᒪᓄᓕᒣ·ᐊᒃ ᓂᔅᑕ ᑭ ᐊ·ᓂᑕ·▽·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊᓕ ?

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᓴ ᓇᓂᑲᒥᐃᑯᒥᒃ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐃ·Uº; ᒥᓯ·▽ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᐃᒥᐸᑦ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ᑲ ᑭᒥ ᐅᑐᑌᒃ ᑲᑕ ᓂᐱ·ᐊᒃ <·ᑲᑦᓴᒃ, ᐱᑯ ᒐᓄᐊ ᓂᔅᑕ ᑫᓕᐸ ᓇᒪ ·ᐃᓪ ᑲᑕ ᓂᐱ·ᐊᒃ ▽ ᒥᓄ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᓯᒃ; ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᔨᒥᔨ·ᒋ·ᐊ ᒪᑲ ᑲᑕ ᓇᑕ·ᐃ ᐊᔅᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑫᓇᓂ ᐊᔅᑭᓕᐣx

bx ᒋᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐃᓴ ᓂᐱᑯᐸᓂ ᐁᕐᓂ?

ᓇx ᒋᑯᒋᒪᑎᓇ ᐊᒋᒃ ᐦᐢᒋᑦ ▽ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᒃ, ▽ᑯ ᒪᑲ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᐃᓕᓕ▽ᓴᑭ ᒋᐢᑲᓴ ᑲᑎᑲᒃᑭᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒥx

ᑲx ᒧᓯᓴ ᓇ ᑭ ᐃᐅᑌᐣ ᑫᓇᓂ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᑭ ·ᐊᒋᐸᑎᓕᑯ ᒪᑲ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐱᔅᒃ ·ᐊᒋᒃ ᐅᒥ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ ᒧᐊᒋᐸ ᐊᔅᑭᒃᑲx

ᐱᔅᑭᑦᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 15.

bx ᐃᓴᐱ ᒧᓯᔅ ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ, ᐊ·▽ᓕ·ᐊ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ <ᑭᑎᓇᒋᑦ ᑭᒥ ᑎᐯᓕᒪᓕᒥ ᐃᓴᐱᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ?

ᓇx ᒪᓂᐊᓪ

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᓕᒃ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓂ ᓂᔅᒋᒪ ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂᐤ ᑲ ᔅᑯᒥᒋ·ᐊᑯᐸᓂ ᐊᔅᑭᒃ ?

ᓇx ᖃᑏdx

ᑲx ᑭ ᓇᔪᐢᒋᑯ·ᐊᑲ ᓴ ᐊᓂᐃ ᖃᑏᑯ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ?

ᓇx ᐁᐁ ; ᑭ ᒥᓕᑯ·ᐊᑲ ᒪᒃ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ·ᐊ ᐁ ᐃᔨᒋᒥᓕᒥ ᑫ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ ᒪᒪᐢᑲᑌᓕᒋ·ᑲᓂᓕᑲx

ᑲx ᑫ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ ᒪᒪᐢᑲᑌᓕᒋ·ᑲᓂᓕᑲ ?

ᓇx ᑭᑭᒪᓂ) ᑭ ·ᐃᒋᒪ·ᐁᓂ ᑭᒥ ᑌᑎᐱᐢᑲᑭᑲ ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂ ᓂᑯ·ᒋᔪ ᑭᔾᑲ·ᐊ ᐁ ᐱᒥ·ᐃᒋᑭᑲ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓂ·ᐃᓂ ᐊᐢᑯᓕᓂ, ᐁ ᓂ·ᐢᔪ ᑭᔾᑲᓕᑲ ᒪᒃ ᐢᐢᑭ·ᐃᓕ·ᐁ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᑭᒥ >ᒋᒋᑭᑲ ᐅ >ᒋᑭᑲᓂ·ᑯ·ᐊ, ᓄᔭᑦ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᑭᒥ ᑌ·ᐯᑭᑲ ; ᐃᔨᐱ ᒪᒃ ᐅᒣᓂ ᑲ ᑐᒋᑭᑲ ᑭ <ᑭᑎᓂᓕ ᐁ ᒣᓂᑲᓂ·ᐊᓂᓕᑲ ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂ° ; ᑭ ᐱᑐᑫ·ᐊᑲ ᒪᒃ ᓄᔭᑦ ᑭ ᔪᑯᒋᒋ·ᐊᑲx

ᑲx ᑭ ᒥᓄ·ᒋᓂ ᓴ ᒐᓪᐊ ?

ᓇx ᐁᐁ ; ᑭ ᐱᒪᑎᒋᓂ ᐱᓕᔭ ᓴᔨᐱᑲ ᐁ ᑭᕐᓕᓕ·ᐃᑦ ᓴᔨᐱᑲ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᒥᒋᑯᓂ·ᐃᓂ ᐃᔨᐱ ᓄᔭᑦx

ᐱᔨᑭᒋᓴᐃᑲᓂ 16.

ᑲx ᐃᔨᐱ ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ ᐒᓪᐊ ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔾ ᐱᒪᑎᒋᓂ·ᐊᑯᓴᓂᓄ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᔨᑐᐃᓕᓂ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑫᐳᐸᑲ ᐅᑎ ᑕ·ᐯᑕ·ᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ)·ᐊ, ᒪᓂ)ᑲᓇ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐊᐸᒋᐁ·ᐊᑲ, ᓇᒪ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐅᑎ ᓂᔾ·ᐊᓇᒋᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᐃᔨᑐᐃᓕᓂ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᑫᓇ ᐊᔨᑭᑲx

ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔾ ᓇᓄᑲᒋᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑭᑲ ᐁ ᒪᒋᐱᒪᑎᒋᓂᒋᑭᑲ ?

ᓇx ᑭ <ᑭᑎᓂᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ᑭᒥ ᑲᔨᒋᒋᐃᓂᒋᑭᑲ ᐊᔪᑲ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᓇᔨᐱᑲ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᒪᑎ)ᑦᒋ·ᐊᑲx

ᑲx ᖃᑏᑯ ᐱᔨᑭᒋᓴᐃᑲᓂ·ᐃᑭᑲ ᐁ ᒪᒋᐱᒪᑎᒋᓂᒋᑭᑲ ?

ᓇx ᖃ·ᐁᑲᓂ·ᐃᑲ ᐁ ᐃᔾᑲᑌᒋᑭᑲ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ)·ᐊ, ᓇᒪᑎᒋᓂ·ᐃᓂᓕᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᔾᑲᑌᒋᑭᑲ ᐊᔪᑲ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᐁ ᐃᔾᑲᑌᒋᑭᑲ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᑲ ᐁ ᐃᔾᑲᑌᒋᑭᑲ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ; ·ᐃᐸᑫ ᐃᔭᐱ ᓵᑌᓪᓭᑭᑲ ᒥᓇ ᑭ ᑯᐸᓭᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᒪᓂᐅᑲᓇ, ᑭ ᑭᔨ·ᑯᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᐞᑲ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐅ·ᐊ ᐁ ᐃᔭᐱᔨ ᒧᔭᑲ ᒪᓭᐱᐞᑎᑦᓭᑲᓚx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᑎᐯᓪᓭᑲᑌᑲ ᐃᔭᖃᐃᓪ ᐊᔭᑭ ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ᑭᓭᐅᑭᒪᐤ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓪᓭᑫᐤ, ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐞᑲ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑭ ᑐᒡᒪ ·ᐃᓪ ᑎᑯᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑌᓪᓭᑲ; ᒥᒣᑦ ᐞᑲ ᒪᓭ ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᑭ ᑐᓭᑌᑌ·ᐊ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑯᑦ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑭᓭ ᑭᐱᒋᑦᓚx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑐᑯᓭᑲ ᐃᔭᖃᐃᓪ·ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᔩᑲ ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ ·ᑯᔭᑲ ᑲ ᑕᔭᑫᓪᒥ ?

ᓇx ᐃᔭᐱ ᐁᑲ ·ᑯᒥᐃᑯᐤ ᒥᐅᐸᐊ ᓵᔭᐱᒡ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑲᑌᓪᓭᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᔩᑲ ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ ·ᑯᔭᑲ ᑲ ᑕᔭᑫᓪᒥᓚx

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓪ·ᐊ ᒧ·ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᐸᔭᓭᑫᓪᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᑎᑯᒥᐤ ?

ᓇx ᐃᔭᐱ ᐁᑲ ·ᑯᒥᐃᑯᐤ ᒥᐅᐊᐃ ᓵᔭᐱᒡ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑲᑌᓪᓭᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊᔩᑲ ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ ·ᑯᔭᑲ ᑲ ᑕᔭᑫᓪᒥᓚx

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓪ·ᐊ ᒧ·ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᐸᔭᓭᑫᓪᒥ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᑎᑯᒥᐤ ?

ᓇx ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊᑲ ᑯᓴ·ᐃᓵᑲ ᐃᑌᑫ ᑫᓇᓭ ᐊᔩᑲ ᑲ ᑕᔭᑫ·ᑯᑯᒥᐃᑲᓚx

bx ᒧᔭᑲ ᓇ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐅ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓭᐁᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᑎᑯᒥᐤ ?

ᓇx ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊᑲ ᑯᓴᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᐃᑌᑫ ᑫᓇᓭ ᐊᔩᑲ ᑲ ᑕᔭᑫ·ᑯᑯᒥᐃᐸᓂx

bx ᒪᔭᑲ ᓇ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐅ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᓭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓇᐃᓪ ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ ᑲᔭᑫᓴᓴᓪᓪ·ᐊ ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ; ᑭ ᒪᔭᑲ·ᐃᐁᓭ ᐯᐅᑲᑲ ᓇᐯ·ᐊ ᓱᒪᓚᓇ ᐁ ᐃᔭᓂᑲᓚᓪᒥ ; ᐃᓪ ᐁ ᐃᔭᐱᔨ ᒪᔭᑲ·ᐃᓚᑦ ᑭ ·ᐁᒋ-ᓇᑌᓭ ᒥᔭᐱᔨ·ᐊ ·ᒣᒋ ᑦᐱᐅᑲᑌ ᓵᓂᔭᓴᓂᔭᔭx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᓄᑯᑦᑦ ᐅ ᒪᐅᑲ·ᐃᓚᓭᓇ ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᐯᐅᑯᑲ·ᐁᓭ ᐁ ᓱᒪᔨᑦ ᒥᒣ·ᑦᓭ ᒥᑭᐩᒥᓇ ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ ; ᐯᐅᑲ·ᑲᓭ ᓱᐁ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᑲ ᑭ ᐁᐱᒋᓇᑲᑦ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓂ ᐃᔭᑲᑌᑲ ᑭ ᐅᐊᑦᑲᐊᒪ

bx ᐅᓂ ᑲ ᐊᓕᑎᑦ ᐊᒻᒪᓇ ᐃᓕᓴᐅᔪᓐᓇᖅ ᐅᑲ ᐊᐃᓕᓴᕐᓂᖅ ᐊᐃᒪᓐᓇᖅ ᐅᓂᒡᓗᒍ

ᓇx ᐅᖅᑕ ᓂᐊᖅᑐᑦ ᒧᐊᑕ ᐊᖏᑲ ᑭ ·ᐃᑭᑕᔪᕐᒣᓂ ᐅᑐᑌᒪᒪ, ᔨᓐ ᐄᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ·ᐃ ᕿᑲᓇᕿᒣᓂ ᓄᐅᒧᒪᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᑌᓂ ᓄᖅᑕ, ᐱᓕ ᐃᑌ ᓂ ᐃᑐᑌ·ᐊᓄ ᐁᓕᑌ ᓂ ᐃᑐᑌᖅᓇ, ᑭᑦ ᐃᓪᓪᒪᒃ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓪᓪᒥᓇ ᓄᖅᑕ ᑭ ᑭᑭᒪ-ᓂᑐᒪ ᓂ ᑲ ᐅ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐᒥᓇx

ᑲx ᐃᖏᐱ ᔪᑎᐊ ᐊᖏᑲ ᑌᓕᔪᑲᑲ ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐊᓵᑎᑦ ᔨᓐ?

ᓇx ᑭ ᒪᔭᑭᓄᐤ <·ᕿᔪᑲᓂᒥᓇ ᓂᒋ·ᐃᑭᑎᑲᓄᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐅᒋ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᑎᑲ ·ᐃᓪ ᓄᖅᑕ ᓄᐅᒧᒪᐊx

ᑲx ᓇᒪ ᓰ ᕿ·ᑲᓪᓄ ᐅᒋ ᐃᑭᓂᓄ ᐊᓇᑕ?

ᓇx ᐁᐁ; ᐁ ᒥᔪᓰᓯᓕᑦ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐁ ᑲᐅᒋᕿᑦ ᑭ ᓰᐳᒋ·ᐃᓯᑦ ᑭ ᓰᐊᑕᓯ-ᓂᓪ·ᐊ; ᐃᖏᐱ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᑲ·ᑭᑭᘐᔪᓪᓕᒥ ᑕᓂ ᐁᔪ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᑦ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᓯᑯ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᑭᒥᓪᑦx

ᑲx ᑕᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓯᓪᒥ ᐅᑯᓯᓯ·ᐊ·ᐊ?

ᓇx ᐅᐯᑦ, ᐅ ᒧᓐᒪᒪ ᑌᕕᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓪᓕᑦ ᐃᖏᑌᐃᓪ ᐊᖏᓪᓂ, ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑲᓂᐃ ᑲ ᐊᓂᖏᑭ ᐅᒋᑦ ᒥᒋᖅᓂx

ᑲx ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᑊᐊᓇ?

ᓇx ᐁ ᒥᓗ·ᑦᑕ ᐃᖏ·ᑭᓂ ᑲ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᑯᐸᓂ ᒣ·ᑲᖏ ᐁ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᓪᒥ ᐃᐣᓇᐊx

ᑲx ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᐃᐣ?

ᓇx ᑭᒋᒋᖅ·ᐃᓪ·ᐁ·ᐃᓪᓪ·ᓂ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓪᒪᑯᐸᓂ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐃᖏᑌᐃᓪ·ᓪ·ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊx

ᑲx ᑭᓂ·ᐁ·ᑲᑲᒪ ᒥᓯᐊᓂᓪ ᑲ ᑎᓴᑦ ᓂᒃᐸ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᔪᒥᔪᓪ·ᐊ, ᐅᑦᐊ·ᓂᓂᓪ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ᑭ ᒥᓴᑦ ᐊᖏᑭ, ᐁ·ᐊ·ᐊᔪᒥᔪᓪᓕᒥ ᐃᖏᑌᐃᓪᓪ·ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊᑲx

ᑲx ᑭᓂ ᓂ ᐃᑭᒋᒪᑦ ᑊᐊᓇ?

ᓇx ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᔪᒥᔪᑦ ᓴᓵᐱᓓ ᑭ ᑯᐸᑌᒪᒧᒍ, ᑭ ᓇᐳᑕ·ᐁᓂᓪ ᑲᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐁᑲᑭᓴᓂᓪ ᐁᑲᑭᓴᓂᓪ·ᐊ, ᐁᑲᑭᓴᓂᓪ ᑲᒋᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐁᑲᑭᓴᓂᓪ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓴᐅᓪᓂᓪ

bx ᕿ·ᑲᓕᓂᐠ ᕿᓴᑭᓯᑐᑦᐊᑦ ᐃᓚᓱᐃᓕᓪᓕ?

ax ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᓄᑦᐅᑦ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒧᐃᑯ ᐅᑲ·ᐃᓴᓗ ᑭᒥ ᓇᓂ-ᒥᓴᑦᐊᑦ ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭᒥ ᐃᓴᑭᐊᑦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ: ᐃᓴᐱ ᒧᒃ ᓂᔪ·ᐃᐱ>ᓄᓯᑦ ᑭ ᐃᐩᑐᐃᑯ ᐃᑦ ᐅ ᐃᑦᓕᓕᒥ ᐃᕐᓗᓐ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓕ·ᐊ ᒧᒃ, ᓂ ᓇᑦ·ᐅᓕᒪᐤ ᓂᑯᔪᓴ ᑭᒥ ᐊᐩᓴᑲ·ᐊᑦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐃᓐᓴᓐ ᕿ ᐱᒧᑎᓯᑦ; ᐅᑯ ᒧᒃ ᐃᕐᓂ ·ᐅᑎᓵᑦ ᓱᓚᓱᐃᓕ ᑭᒥ ·ᐃᒥᑕᔪᕿᒥᑯᑦ, ᑕ·ᑦᐤ ᒧᒃ ᐯᐳᓂᓕᑭ ᐊᒥᐱᐃᑯ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᒥᓗ·ᑦᐤ ᓄᓐᑦ ᑲᕿ·ᐅᓕᑕᒪ ᓱᓚᓱᐃᓐᓴx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᑐᒋᑯᑦ ᓱᓚᓱᐃᓕ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ?

ax ᑭ ᐅᑭᐸ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᑲᑌᐤ; ᐅᒪ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒪᓴᓐ, ᑭ ᐃᒋᐸᒥᐅᐤ ᑭᒥ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐊᓕᒥᑎᑦ ᐃᕐᑐᐃᓕᓂ·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊ ᐅ ᐃᔨ ᓇᑦ·ᐅᓕᒪᐤ ᐃᓕᓂᑦ ᑭᒥ ᑐᑦᒥᓕᓂᑦ ᐃᓕᓚᓱᐃᓕ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᐅ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᒥᑲ ᓄᓐᑦ ᐅ ᒪᑭ·ᒋᓐᑲ ᑭ ᓇᑦ·ᐅᓂᒪᑲ ᑭᒥ ᑎᐱᓕᒥᑲ ᑭᒥᐅᐅᑭᒪ·ᐊ ᐊᑦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅ ᐅ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᒪᑎᑲ, ᓇᐠᐱᒃ ᒧᒃ ᐅ ᓇᑦ·ᐅᓂᑕᑭᑲ, ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓐ, ᐅᑯᔨ ᑲᑦ ᑎᐱᓂᐅᑯᑦ ᑭᒥᐅᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃᑲ ᑭᒥᐅᑭ-ᒪ·ᐊx

bx ᐊ·ᐅᓂ·ᐊ ᓅᓴᑕᒪ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᑲ ·ᐊ·ᐅᓱᓂᒪᑦ ᑭᒥ ᑭᒥᐅᑭ-ᒪ·ᐃᓂᒥ ᐃᕐᑐᐃᓂ ᐊᐠᑲᑲ?

ax ᓴᓂ, ᑭᐣ ᐅᑯᓯᓴ Vᓇᒥᒥᓂ·ᐃᓂᓂᓄx

ᐱᐠᑕᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 18.

bx ᒋᓂ ᑫ ᑉᑭ ᐃᒋᑕᒪᑦ ᓴᓂ ᐅ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ?

ax ᐅ <ᐸᒧᒪᑌᑦ ᐅ ᓱᓇᑦ·ᐊᐸᒪᑦ ᒥᐠᑎᒧᒪᔪᔅ ᐅᑦ·ᐃᐳ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᐊᓂᒧᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᑌᓯ ᐃᓚᓱᐃᓕᓂ ᐅ ·ᐊᐠᑲᐳᑲᓂ-ᒥᓂᑲ, ᖃᒪᒪ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓂᑲ, ᐅᑯ ᒪᒃ ᐃᓚᓱᐃᓕᓂ ᑲ ᑕᒪᔪ-ᓂᑯᑦ ᑭᒥ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃᑦ, ᐅ ᑭ ᐃᑕᓐ·ᐅᓂᒥ ᑭᒥᒪ-ᓂᑐ·ᐊ: ᕿᑎᓭ ᒪᒃ ᐃᔨᐱ ᐃᓚᓱᐃᓕᓂ ·ᐃᐊᕿᑎᓵᑦ

ᐃᓴᒍᐃᓪᓗ·ᐃᓪᓪᓗ·ᐊ ᐅ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᒥ·ᑯ̇·ᐊ, ᑭ ᑌ·ᐯ·ᐊᑲ, ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᑭᐤ, ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᑲᑕ ·ᐃ ᐱᒪᒥᐁ◦ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪ·ᐊᓗ

ᑲᓗ ᑭ ᒥᓂ ᑎᐯᓪᒥᑫ◦ ᓇ ᓴᓪ?

ᓇᓗ ᓂᔅᓪᒪ ᓇᔅᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᓂ ᑎᐯᓪᒥᑫ◦, ᑭ ᔭᔾᔪᒥᐁ◦ ᒪᒃ ᒥᓪ·ᐁ ᐯ·ᐃᑎᓂᓪᓗ; ᕿᑎᒪ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᒪᒪᑕᔾᔪᓄ ᓂᔅᓪᒪ ᑭ ᐊᑯ̇·ᓂᓪᓴ◦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅ ᑲᕐᓴ·ᑫ·ᐃᓂᓪ·ᐊ, ᐁᔾᔪ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᐁᔅᑎᔅ·ᐊᑦᑦ ᓱᒪᓓᐃᓪ ᐅᒣᓂ◦ ᑭᒥ ᐃᕆᓪᒥ; ᑭ ᑲ ᒪᔅᑲᒥᑎᓓ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓓ, ᔾᑦᓄ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒥᓪᓪ ᓂ ᑲ ᒥᓪᓄ ᐊ·ᐊᓱᑌ ᑲ ᒥᓪ·ᕆᑦ ᐃᓴᐱᔅ ᑭᓪ; ᕿᑎᒪ ᐅᒣᓂ◦ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ᑭ ᑉ ᔅᑯᔾᔪ·ᐁ◦ ᓴᓪ·ᐊ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᕿᓂᑲᓪᒥ ᐃᓴᒍᐃᓪᓪᓗ·ᐊ, ᒧᔅᑲ ᓂᔅᓪᒪ ᑭ ᓇᓂᑲᐤᒧ ᐃᓴᐱᔅ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ, ᑭ ᓇᑦᐃᓗᑕᓂᒧ ᐃᓴᐱᔅ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ, ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐅᒣᓂ◦ ᑭᒥ ᐃᓴᐱᔅ

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐢᑎᑦ ᑌᕕᑦ ᐃᖏᐱ ᑲ ᓂᐸᐊᑦ?

ax ᑭ ᑭᖅᑭ·ᑫ·ᖁᓄ; ᐁᑯ ᓯᒃ ᐃᖏᑐᐃᓐ·ᐃᓐᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐱᓯᒋᐊᑲᒃᓂ·ᐃᒋᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᑎᑯᒋᒃᓵ

bx ᐸᑎᓯ ᐅᒣᓀᓄ ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐢᑎᑦ ᑌᕕᑦ?

ax ᓇᖏᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑌᓀᒥᑯ ᓴᓂ, ᑲᑕ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᑯᐸᓇ ᓯᒃ ᑭᔅᔾᐱᓇ ᐁᑲ ᐱᓯᒋᐃᑯᑦ ᑭᒋᓂᐅᐢᐊ; ᖃᑲ ᓯᒃ ᓴᐳ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᐤ ᐁ ᓯᔾᑲᓂ·ᐊᓂᓀᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᓯᒃ ᖃᒋᑭ·ᑭᒋᓐ·ᐊ ᑌᕕᑦ

bx ᖃᑯ ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓂᓀᐤ ᑲ ᐅᔾᒋᑦ ᑌᕕᑦ?

ax ᑲᓯᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒋᔾᓐᓂᒋᓯ ᐁ ᑭᔾᒋᖃ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᓱᑲᓇᐱ ᑭᔾᒋᑲᓂᓀᐤ ᓴᑲᑦ ᐁ ᓂᑲᒍᐱ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᑭᒋᓯᓐᓂ·ᐊᓂᓀᐤ ᑲᑎᑦ ᓂᑲ·ᐃᓐᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᑭᒋᓯᓐᓂ·ᐊᓂᓀᐤ ᓂᑲᑦ ᓂᑲ·ᐃᓐᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᐊᑎᒋᐅᓐᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᓴᑲᑦ ᓂᑲ·ᐃᓐᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᐊᑎᒋᐅᓐᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᓴᑲᑦ ᓂᑲ·ᐃᓐᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᐊᑎᒋᐅᓐᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ

ᐱᐢᑭᓯᓵᐃᑲᓇ 20.

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᐃᐢᐸᐢᓯᒪᒪ?

ax ᐯᑎᒃ ᑌᕕᑦ ᐅᑯᓯᐢᓴ

bx ᑭ ᒥᓗ·ᒋᓂ ᓇ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᐊ·ᐊᓯᑌ ᑭ ᐊᑭᒋᓂ ᑭᒋ ᓄᒋᒋᑦ ᐸ·ᑲᓇᓂᓀ ᑭ·ᑲᓇ ᐃᐢᐱᐃᐢ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑐᐢᑲ·ᐃᒋᑦ, ᑭᒪ ᓴᐢᑦ ᐅᒋ ᐊᑭᐁᓂ ᐅᑕ·ᐃᑎᒃ ᑲ ᒥᓗ·ᒋᓐᒋᒥ; ᑭ ᓇᑕ·ᐁᓕᒣᓂ ᐃᓕ·ᓕ·ᐊ ·ᐃᓕ ᑭᒋ ᑭᒋᐅᐅᑭᐃᒋᒪᑯᑦ ᒥᓗᑌ ᑌᕕᑦ; ᐃᐢᐱᐃᐢ ᐃᒪ ᒥᓗᑦ ᒪᔅᑫ·ᐃᓕᓕᐊ ᑭ ᐃᒪ·ᐊᐢᑯᓇᐣᒣᓂ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔅᔾᐊᑦ ᐅᑕ·ᐃᑎᒃx

bx ᑭ ᐊᑭᐁᓂ ᓇ ᑌᕕᑦ ᑲ ᒪᒋ·ᒋᓕᒋ ᐅᑯᓯᐢᓴ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᑭ ·ᐃᓀᒪ·ᐁᓂ ᒪᓂ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐅ ᒪᔅᑫ·ᐃᑭᒪᒪ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᒥx

bx ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑯ ᓇ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ·ᐊ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓄᑲᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒥᐸᐃᑯᑦ ᒥᐤᓕ, ᓇᖏᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ·ᓇᓕ·ᑫᑦ, ᑭ ᓴᐢᑦ ᐅᒋᑦ ᐃᔅᔾᐊᑦ ᐁᑲ ᐃᓕᐁᐤ ᐅᑕ·ᐃᑎᒃ ᑲ ᒥᓗ·ᒋᓐᒋᒥ; ᑭ ᓇᑕ·ᐁᓕᒣᓂ ᐃᓕ·ᓕ·ᐊ ·ᐃᓕ ᑭᒋ ᑭᒋᐅᐅᑭᐃᒋᒪᑯᑦ ᒥᓗᑌ ᑌᕕᑦ; ᓇᖏᐱᒃ ᐃᒪ ᒥᓗᑦ ᒪᔅᑫ·ᐃᑭᒪᒪ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐃᔅᔾᐊᑦ ᐅᑕ·ᐃᑎᒃx

bx ᑭ ᐃᔅᔾᐊᑦ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑌᕕᑦ ᑲ ᒪᒋ·ᒋᓐᒋᒥ ᐅᑯᓯᐢᓴ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᑭ ·ᐃᓀᒪ·ᐁᓂ ᒪᓂ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐅ ᒪᔅᑫ·ᐃᑭᒪᒪ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᒥx

bx ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᑯ ᓇ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ᐁᑲ ᑭᒋ ᓇᓄᑲᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᒥᐸᐃᑯᑦ ᒥᐤᓕ, ᓇᖏᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭ·ᓇᓕ·ᑫᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᔅᔾᐊᑦ ᐅᐢᑎᐧᐣᑲᓂ·ᐊᒋᖅ ·ᐁᒥᐢᑎᑯᔪᓂ·ᐊᒃ

ᑎ·ᑲ ᐁ ·ᐊᑎ·ᑲᓂ·ᐁᓕᒋ, ᑭ ᓇᑲᒋᐸᐃᑯ ᐃᒃ ᒥ°ᓕ ᐁ ᐊᑯᒋᵇ ᒥᔭᑎᑯᵇ, ᐸᑎᒧ ᐃᒃ ᑭ ·ᑐᐸᒥᑯ ᔪᑐᐸ ᐯᔭᵇ ᑌᕕᑦ ᐅ ᐃᔨᕐ·ᐃᑭᒧᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐃᑯ ᐃᒃ ᐁ ᕆᑲᒥᑯᑦ ᒥᒥᑭ·ᐊᓪ

bx ᑭ ᓯᑭᓗᓯᐤ ᓰ ᑌᕕᑦ ᐁ ᓂᐱᓕᒋ ᑐᐸᔭᓕᒪ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᑭ ᒥᒥᓕ·ᐁᓯᐤ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᐤ ᐃᒃ, ᓇᑕᒧᓕᓂᓯ ᓂᓕ ᑭ ᓂᐱ·ᐊᐸᓪ ᒥᔭᑯᵇ ᑭᓕ! ᐅ! ᐊᐸᔭᓕᒪ, ᓂ ᑯᓯᔭ, ᓂ ᑯᓯᔭ!

bx ᐃᔭᐱ ᑌᕕᑦ ᕿᕕᓕ·ᐃᑦ ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᐊᐢᑎᑦ?

ax ᑭ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒧᑲᑌᐤ ᐅᑯᓯᔭ ᔭᓕᒪᓇ, ·ᐃᐸᑲ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᓂᐱᐤ ·ᐃᓕᓚ

BUREAU OF
AMERICAN ETHNOLOGY.
1898
LIBRARY

ᐱᔭᑦᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 21.

bx ᑰᓂ ᕿ ᖃ ᐃᑎᒪᑦ ᔭᓕᒪᓇ?

ax ᐊ·ᐊᓯᑌ ᑭ ᑲᕿᑰ·ᐁᓕᓪᒪ ᐃᔪᐱᔪ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᑯᑎᑭᐅ ᐃᓕ-ᓕ·ᐊ, ᐁᔪ·ᑲ ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔭᑌᓕᓪᑦ ᑭᑎᒪᓐ·ᐊ ᓰᔭᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᔪᑲ·ᐃ ᑎᐯᓕᑎᕿᓯᓪ

bx ᕿ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ ᒪᒪᔭᑲᐅᐃᑎᑦ ᔭᓕᒪᓇ?

ax ᑕᑯᒪᒪᓇ ᒧᑰᐅ ·ᐊᑭᑲ ᑭᐳᔭᓕᒪ ·ᐃᑰ·ᐃᓂᑲ ᑭ ᐅᔨᑰᓰ ᓰᔭᐱᒃ ᐁ ᒥᓐᓰᐃᑲᐅᐁ·ᐃᑲᒥᑯᓕᓂ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᑭᒥ ᐊᐧᔪᑲ·ᑰᑲᓕ·ᐃᑲᒥᑯᓕᓂ ᑭᒥᒪᓂ·ᐊ ᓰᔭᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᔪᑲ·ᐃ ᑎᐯᓕᑎᕿᓯᓪᓕᓂᓯ

bx ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᵇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᑭᒥᐊᐅᒥᐁ·ᐃᑲᒥᑲᵇ?

ax ᔭᓕᒪᓇ ᐅ ᑭᒥᐊᐅᒥᐁ·ᐃᑲᒥᑲᵇᓯᓪ

bx ᒧᔪᑲᵇ ᓰ ᑭ ᒥᓐ·ᑰᓂ ᔭᓕᒪᓇ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᒪᒪᑰᑯᓂᐤ ᐁ ᑲᑫᑰ·ᐁᓕᓪᑲᒃ, ᓗᔪᑦ ᑭ ᐅᔨᐁᐤ ᒪᓂᑐᑲᓇ ᐃᔪᑌᐃᓕᓪᑦ·ᐃᓕᓪᑦ·ᐊ ᑭᒥ ᐊᑐᔪᑲᵇ-·ᐊᓕᒥ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ᑫᔨ·ᐊᑰᑦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂ·ᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᑯ ᓗᔪᑦ, ᓂ ᑲ ᒪᔪᑲᒪ·ᐊᵇ ᑭᑦ ᐊ·ᑰᔨᒥᔪᵇ ᐃᔪᑌᐃᓕᓪᑦ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓂᓕᓪ; ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ᐁᑲ ᐯᓯᔪᑫᓕᒥᑯᑦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂ·ᐊ ᓰᔭᐱᒃ ᓗᔪᑦ ᑭ ᒪᒥᔪᑫᓕᒪ ᐃᔪᑌᐃᓕᓪᑦ ᑲ ᐱᐢᑎᑲᒣᓕᑦ

ᐱᓴᑭᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 22.

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑲ ᐃᓴᒍᐃᓪ ᐊᓴᑭᓕᓂ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᓂᐱ-ᑯᐸᓄ ᓴᓪᒪᓪ?

ax ᐅᑯᓯᓴ ᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪ ᑲ ᐃᔑᓂᑲᓯᓕᑭᒧ, ᓱᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᑲᑫᐸᑎᓯᓂ, ᑭ ᐱᔑᒋᐁᓂ ᓄᓐᑦ ᐁ ᐃᔑ ᑲᑫᓴᑭᒥᑯᑦ ᐅᓐᑭᓂᑭ·ᐊ, ᑭ ᑲ ᒪᑎᑐᑎᓇ·ᐊᓂ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑘᓂ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᒪx

bx ᕫ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ ᐅᒣᓕᓂ ᐁ ᑭ ᐃᔑ ᑲᑫᐸᑭᐳᑎᑦ?

ax ᒥᒣᑦ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᓴᒍᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑭᒪᑲᑘ·ᐊᒃ ᒣᑢ>-ᐊᒪ, ᐯᐳᒃ ᓴᓕᒪᓇ ᐅ ᒪᔑᕫ·ᐃᑭᒪᒥᓕ·ᐊx

bx ᑕᓂ ᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᑲ ᐅᒣᓕᓂ?

ax ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᓴᒍᐃᓕ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓇ ᑭ ᓂᓀᑕᓂ·ᐊᓇ; ᐯᐳᒃ ᑭ ᐃᔑᓂᑲᑘᐤ ᔨᑕ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓇ, ᔨᑕᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐃᓴᒍᐃᓕ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓇx

bx ᕫ·ᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᔨᑕ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓇ?

ax ᐊᓂᑭ ᔨᑕᑭᐳᒃ ᒥᑕᑘᐤ, ᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑭᒃ ᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪx

bx ᑭ·ᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᔨᑕ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓇ?

ax ᐊᓂᑭ ᔨᑕᑭᐳᒃ ᒥᑕᑘᐤ ᐯᓇᒥᓇ ᕫᐳᐸᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑭᒃ ᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪx

bx ᑭ·ᑲᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᓴᒍᐃᓕ ᐅᑭᒪ·ᐃ·ᐃᓇ?

ax ᐊᓂᑭ ᔨᑕᑭᐳᒃ ᒥᑕᑘᐤ, ᑲ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑭᒃ ᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪx

bx ᑭ ᒥᓄ ᑎᐯᓕᑦᑲ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑫᓂ ᑭᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪ?

ax ᓬᒪ·ᑲᒃ ᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪ ᐁ ᐃᓱᑭ·ᐃᓕ·ᐁᓵᑦᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒪᓂᑐᐊᒪᓕᑯ ᐯᐅᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔭᐊᒪᓕᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑫᒧᒪ·ᐊ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑎᐊᒪᓕᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑫᒧᒪ·ᐊ, ᑭᒥ ᑭ ᐱᔑᒋᐁᓂ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑫᒧᒪ·ᐊ: ᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪ ᑭ ᓀ·ᐃᓂᓴᑫᓂ ᑭᒥ ᒪᒥᑯᓇᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᑫᒧᒪ·ᐊ, ᑭ ᓂᐱᒪᑲᓂᓂ ᒪᒃ ᐅᒥᒥ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭ ᐱᔑᐸᓕᓂ ᐸᑭᑲᑘᐱᓇᑦᓂx

bx ᑕᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑌᓕᑲ ᑎᐅᐳᐊᒪ ᐅᐅ ᕫ·ᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᑭ?

ᓇᔪ ᑭ ᓇᑐᒪᒪ·∇ᐅ ᐊᓂᐃᐃ ᐅᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒧ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐊᓵᒥᐅᐱᑦ-
ᒧᓄᑦ, ∇ᓄ ᒧᒃ ᑲ ᒥᓇ·ᐊᐹᑦᑕᓂ·ᐊᓂᓂᓱᒃ ᐅᒋᒋ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ
ᒧᒃ ᐊ·ᐊᐹᑕᑌ ᐅᒋ ᒥᓗ·ᑦᑕᐅ ᖃᒪ>ᐊᒧᓚᔪ

ᑲᔪ ᖃᓄ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓂᓂᓂᐅ ᑲ ᐅᔪᑦᑦ ᖃᒪ>ᐊᒧᓚ ?

ᓇᔪ ᓴᒥᒪᓵ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓂᓂᓂᐅᔪ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ ᖃᒪ>ᐊᒧᓚ ᒥᒣᑦ
ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒧᒪ·ᐊᑲ ᑭ ᑎᐯᓂᑕ·ᒪᑲ ᐃᓴᒉᐃᓂᓂᐅ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ
ᒧᒃ ᖃᓵᐸᒃ ᐅᒋ ᑭᓴᑌᓂᑦᑯᓱ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᓴᒉᐃᓂᓂ·ᐃ-
ᓂᓂ.ᐊᑲ ∇ᑲ ∇ ᑦ·ᐯᐸ·ᐊᑭᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧᐊᔪ

ᐱᓴᑭᓱᓇᐃᑲᓇ 23.

ᑲᔪ ᐊ·∇ᓇ ᐊᓇ ∇ᐊᐸ ?

ᓇᔪ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒧᓄ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓂᑦᑲ ᐃᓴᒉᐃᓂᓂᓂᔪ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ
ᒪᒋ·ᑦᓄ, ·ᐃᓂ ᒧᒃ ᖃᓄᑦ ᐅ ·ᐃᑭᒧᒪᑲᓇ ᖃᓴᐯᓂ ᑲ
ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓱᓂᒋ, ᑭ ᐸ·ᑲᑌ·ᐊᑲ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧᐊ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭ
ᐊᐸᒋᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᓇᑦᓄ ᒪᓂᐧᐊᔪ

ᑲᔪ ᐊ·∇ᓇ ᐊᓇ ᐃᓭᒪ ?

ᓇᔪ ᓰᓴᐱᒃ ∇ ᒥ·ᓪ·ᑦᑦ ᐃᓂᓂᓄ ᑭ ᐱᒧᑎᓱᓄ ᒣ·ᑲᒃ ∇
ᑎᐯᓂᒋᑫᓂᒋ ∇ᐊᐸ ᓄᓐᑦ ᑎᓱᐱᓂ, ᑭ ᐅᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒧᐃᔪ
ᒧᒃ ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᔭᐅᔪ ᓂᓗᑲᑭᔪ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᑦᑲ
ᑫ·ᑲᓇ ᐸᑎᒧ ᑫ ᐃᑭᓂᓂᑭ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭᒋ ·ᐃᑦᒪ·ᐊᑦ
ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓴᒉᐃᓂᓂ·ᐃᓂᓂᓂ·ᐊ ·ᑲᓗᓴᑲ ᑭᒋ ᐊᑐᓴᑲ·ᐊᓂᒋ
ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭᒋ ·∇ᐱᐃᓇᓂᒋ ᒪᓂᐧᑲᓇᔪ

ᑲᔪ ᑭ ᐱᔪᒋ∇·ᐊᑲ ᓇ ᐃᓭᒪᐊ ∇ᐊᐸ ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭᒋᐯᓂ ?

ᓇᔪ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓂ ; ∇ ᐃᓴᐱᔪ ᑭᔪ·ᐊᐃᔪᑦᑲ ᑭ ᔪᒋ ᓂᐸ∇·ᐊᑲ,
ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧ ᒥᒃ ᑭ ·ᐃᑦᒪ·∇° ᐃᓭᒪᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐃᐧᑌᓂᒋ
ᐃᑦ ∇ᑲ ᑫ ᑭ ᒥᓴᑲᔪᓂᒋ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓴ·∇ᓄ
ᑲᑲᑭ·ᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐊᓴᒧᓂᒋ ᒡ·ᒡᓄ ᑭ∇ᑭᘁᐸᓂᑭᔪ

ᑲᔪ ᑭ·ᓄᓴ ᓇ ᑭ ᒡᔪᕐᓄ ᐊᓇᒪ ?

ᓇᔪ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓂ ; ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓴᐅᔪ ᓴᕀᐸᓭ ᐃᑭ·ᐃᓂᓄ
ᐯᓃᓄ ᖃᒡᓂᓄ ᐊᓇᒪ ᒧᒃ ᑭ ᐊᓴᒥᔪ ᐃᔨ·ᕐᐊ ᑲ
ᑭ ᓂᐱᒥᒋ ᐅᓇᐯᒥᓂᐊ, ∇·ᐊ·ᑲᓂᐃ ∇ ·ᐃᑭᐃᔪᑦ
ᑭᒋᒪᓂᐧᐊ ᑭ ᐧᒡᒪ·∇° ᕐ·ᑲᓂᓂ ᑲ ᒧᒪᓴᑌᓂᒡᑲᓂᓂᔪ

ᑲx ᑫᐧᑲᓪᐠ ᑲ ᑲᐧᐊᑲᔪᓂᐧᐊᓇ ᐊᓇᓪ, ᐊᓇ ᐃᓴᐧᑫᐤ ᒪᑲ ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓪᓪ ᑫᐧᑲᓪᐠ ᑲ ᐊᐳᐤᐠ ᐱᑯ ᑲᐱᐃᓴᑫᓇ ᓄᔅᓪ ᐊᐱᐃᓴ ᐱᒋᓪᐠ; ᐅᒣᓪᐠ ᒪᑲ ·ᐃ ᐊᓪᑯᑯᓇᑫᐧᐊᑫᐤ ᒪᒋᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓴᓴᑲᒧᒋᑲ ·ᐃᓪᓪ ᓄᔅᓪ ᐅᑯᓭᓴ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᑲ ᑫ ᑲᐧᐊᑲᑌᐳᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑌᓪᐠᑲ; ᐃᐦᒪ ᒪᑲ ᐁ ·ᐃᒋᐃᑯᔪ ᑭᒋᒪᓕᐧᐊᑫ, ᑭ ᑐᐧᐊᐤ ᐊᓕᐃ <·ᑫᔪᑲᓇ ᓄᔅᓪ ᐊᓕᐁᓪᐠ ᐱᒋᒪ ᐃᓴᓪᐠᑲᐃᑯᓕᓕᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑌᓪᐠᑲ ᐃᐦᒪᓪᐠ ᒋᒋ

ᓇx ᑭᒃᑐᑭᒧᐊᓂ ᓄᖅᑕ ᐃᓕᓕᐅᐊᖅ ᐊᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒃᑎᐅᐊᖅ ᖃᐅᔨᓴᖅᑕᒃ, ᑭ ᐊᐸᒃᑕᐅᐊᖅ ᐸᐅᓂᐊ, ᐁᑯ ᐃᒃ ᑲ ᐸᑎᓂᑯᑲᖅ ᑭᒃᒪᓂᐊ ᐱᐃᓄ ᐊᖅᑭᒃ ᑭᒃ ᐃᔪᓴᐅᓂᐊᑐᖅᓴᓪᓗᑲᑦᓚ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᔪ ᓂᔪᐊᐅᑎᓂᐊᖅ ᐃᖅᑐᐃᓐ ᐅᑭᒧᐊᐅᐊᓐ, ᖃᐅᔨᓴᖅᑕ ᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑕᐅᓐ ᔪᑕ ᐅᑭᒧᐊᐅᐊᓐᓚ

ᑲx ᑲ ᒥᓗᑎᐊᖅ ᓐ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑭᒃᑐᑭᒧᐊᖅ ᑲ ᑎᐱᑕᐊᖅ ᔪᑕ ᐊᖅᑭᓚᐅ ᐃᖅᐱᐃ ᑲ ᑲᑎᑕᐊᖅ ᔪᑕ ᐅᑭᒧᐊᐅᐊᓐ ᐅᒣᓚᐅ ᑭᒃ ᐃᑎᓴᐊᒧᑎᓂᐊᖅ

bx ᕿᐧᑲᓪᓂᐤ ᐁ ᐃᒪᓴᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᓂᑲᓪᓚᑲ ᑲ ᑐᓕᑲ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᒣᐧᑲᑊ ᐁ ᑎᐯᓪᑭᓂᓂᐤ ᓄᐟᓪᑲᓂᓄᓴᓴ?

ax ᓂᓴ ᒧᐧᐃᐧᑲᑊ, ᕿᓴᐧᑦᑊ, ᓄᓐᓂ ᒥᓐᑊ, ᓄᓐᓂ ᐊᐯᓴᓂᑯ ᐁ ᐃᔑᓂᑲᐧᑲᓂᑊ ᑭ ᐱᐃᒥᐃᑯᐧᐃᑊ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃ ᐃᓐᑯᑌᐧᐃᑲᑊ ᑭ ᑲᔑᐧᐁᐱᐃᓂᐧᐃᓴ

bx ᕿᐧᑲᓪᓂᐤ ᐃᓇᓂ ᐧᐁᑭ ᐃᔑᐧᐁᐱᓂᑯᑊ?

ax ᐁ ᑦᐧᐯᐸᓂᐃᒥᑊ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃ, ᓇᒪᐧᐃᓂ ᐃᒪ ᐧᐃ ᐅᑭᑭᐧᑲᓂᐸᐧᐃᐱᐧᐃᑊ ᑲᓓᐧᐁᐧᑲᐧᐁᐱᐧᐃᑊ ᒪᓂᐁᓇ ᑲ ᑭᔑᐧᐁᐱᐃᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᐁ ᐃᔑᐧᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᑊ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃ ᐁ ᐸᐧᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᑊ ᐁᐱᐧᐃᑊ ᐃᓐᑯᑌᐧᐃᑲᑊ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃᓴ

bx ᕿᐧᑲᓪᓂᐤ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓂᓪᓂᑲ?

ax ᐃᓴᐱ ᐊᓇ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐤ ᐧᐃᐊᑦᐸᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᐃᒥᐃᓇᓂᑭ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃ ᐁᑲ ᓄᓐᓂ ᐧᐃᑦᑊ ᐅᓴᑲᑊᓂᐧᐃᓂᐧᐃ ᐁ ᐃᔑᐧᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᑊ ᐃᔑᐧᐁᐱᐃᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᐅᓴᑲᑊᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᐁ ᐃᔑᐧᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᑊ ᐱᐃᓇᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑊᓂᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃᑊ, ᑭ ᐃᐧᑲᓂᒪ ᐃᒪᐤ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒪᐤ ᐁ ᐃᔑᐧᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᑊ ᐁᑲ ᐃᔑᐧᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᑊ ᐁᐱᐧᐃᑊ ᐃᓐᑯᑌᐧᐃᑲᑊ ᐁ ᐧᐃᑊᓂᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃᓴ

bx ᐊᐧᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᐧᐃᑊᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐧᐃᑊ ᐁᑲ ᐃᔑᐧᑲᑌᓪᓕᐧᑲᑊ ᐁᐱᐧᐃᑊ ᐃᓐᑯᑌᐧᐃᑲ

ᐊᓂᔪᓪᒍ ᑫᔪᐸᑦ ᐁ ᐱᒪᑎᓕᓪᒥ, ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᑭᐊᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒥᔑᐱᔑᔅᐊ ᑭᒥ ·ᐊᓴᓵ ᑐᑦᐊᓇᓪᒥ ᐊᓂᔪᓪᒍᔪ

bx ᕿ·ᑲᓪᓂᐤ ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᑐᑦᑲ ᑦᔨᔪᔅ?

ax ᒥᔑᐱᔑᔅᐃᑲᒥᑯᐤ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ·ᐊᓪᓴ·ᐃᐱᑌᐤ ᐊᓂᔪᓪᒍ, ᓄᔅᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓫᔅᐁᐤ ᑦᓬᑯᒪ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᑲ ·ᐊᔨᓂᔅᐃᓇᑭᑯᒪᑦ ᑭᒥ ᐃᔑᔅᐁᐱᑲᑑᓪᓴᐃᓪᓴᑦ

ᐁ ᐅᒥ ·ᐁᐱᓇᒧᑉᑲ, ᑭ ᒥᓕᑯ·ᐊᑲ ᓇᐯ·ᐊ ᒪᓕᑐᓴ ᐁ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓕᒥ ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑲᓂᐃ ᒪᒃ ᑲ ᓇᑕᒪᑯᒥᖅᓵ

ᑲx ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ ᒪᓕᑐᓴ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑲ ᒪᔨᑭᓴᒪ·ᑯᑦ **ᔪ**·ᐊ ?

ᓇx **ᔪ**ᑦᓴ ᒪᓴᐱᓴ ᒪᓕᑐᓴ ᐅᑯᓴ; ᑭ ᑲᑯᒥᐁᐅ ᒥᓴᐁ ᓴᑎᓵ ᒪᔨᑭᓴᒪ·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊ, ᓂᖅᑦ ᒥᓴᐁ ᑯᑦᑭᓵ ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐯᒥ ᒪᔨᔨᐃᑯᖅᓵ

ᑲx **ᕿ**·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᑲ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ **ᔪ**ᑦᓴ ᒪᓴᐱᓴᓴ?

ᓇx ᐊᓂᑭ ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᕿᑲ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑎᓂ·ᐁᑲ **ᔪ**ᑦᓴ ᐊᑏᓴᑦᐸᓭᓴ ᑭᒥ ᐅ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᒥᑲ ᑯᐢᑦ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᐊᓭᓴᕿ ·ᐊᑯᒪᓕᓂᒥ ᑌᕃᑦ, ᐃᓴᐱ ᒪᓴ ᑲ ᓂᐱᑦ, ᒥᕿᑦ ᐁᑲ ᑯᑦᑭᓵ ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓂᐃ·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊᑲᓵ

ᑲx ᕿ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᒪᒥᑲ **ᔪ**·ᐊᑲ ᐅ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᒥᓂ·ᐊ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓂᐃ·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊᑦ ?

ᓇx "ᐁᕀᑦ, ᒣ·ᑲᑲ ᒪᓴ ᐁ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᕿᑦ, ᔨᒥ·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊᑲ ᑭ ᑯᑯᒥᑦᐊᓭ **ᔪ**ᑎᐊ ᐊᐱᓕᓂᓭ, ᓂᖅᑦ ᒪᓴ ᑭ ᓂᑦᐃᑭᓭ ᐊᓇ **ᐯ**ᒪᒥᐃᑦᑲᓵ

ᑲx **ᑭ** **ᔪ**·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊ ᓇ "ᐁᕀᑦ ᐅ ᓂᑭᐃ·ᑲ ?

ᓇx **ᓇ**ᒪ·ᐃᓕ; "ᐁᕀᑦ ᐁ·ᐊᔪ ᓂᖅᒥᒪ ᒪᓇᑌᓭ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑦ **ᐃ**ᐱᑐᐃᓕᓂ; ᒣ·ᑲᑲ ᒪᓴ ᐁ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᕿᓕᒥ "ᐁᕀᑦ ᑭ ᓂᑦᐃᑭᓭ ᒥᐱᑦ ᑦᐱᔪᑯ ᑲ ᐸ·ᑲᓇ·ᐃ ᐃ·ᑌ-ᔪᐸᓂ ᖃᑲᐸ ·ᐸᒍᔨ ᓂᐱᑦ; ᑎᐯᓕᒥᕿ·ᐊᑎᔪᓕᓭ ᓇᒪ-·ᐃᓇ ᑲᑦ ᓇᑲᑎᔪ **ᔪ**ᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᓂᖅᑦ ᐅᓕᓐᐁ·ᐁ·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊ ᑦᐱᑦ·ᐃᑲ ᐅᔨᑎᑲ ᐁ ᐅᒥᓕ, ᐸᑎᒪ ᑦᔪᔨᕿ ᕐᓗᓂx

---

ᐅᖅᑭ ᑌᓴᑌᒥᓐᓂᖅ

ᐱᖅᑕᔨᓇ·ᐃᑲᓇ 27.

ᑲx **ᐊ**·ᐁᓇ **ᓴᑲᖏ**ᐊᑦ?

ᓇx **ᓴᓴᑭ**·ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐁ·ᐃᓕᓂᓭ ᑲ ᐱᒪᑎᔨᑦ ᒣ·ᑲᑲ ᑌᐯᓕᒥᕿᓕᒥ "ᐁᕀᑦ, ·ᐃ·ᐊ ᐃᓕᓂᓴᐯᓐ ᑭ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᔨᓕᓂ·ᐊ; ᑦᐱᔪᑯ ᑭ ᒥᓗ-·ᑦ·ᐊᑲ, ᓇᒪ ᒪᓴ ᑭ ᐅᑦ·ᐃᔨᒥᔨ·ᐊᑲ, ᐁᓕ·ᐁᑲ ᒪᓴ ᑭ ᑭᑦᐃᑭᓴᓴ ᑦᐱᔪᑯ ᑭ ᑭᔪᓕᓕ·ᐃ·ᐊᑲᓵ

bx ·ᐃᓴᒃᑐ ᐁ ᑭ ᐅᑕ·ᐊᔪᒥᔪ·ᐊᐣ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᐯᓵ·ᑲᓂ ᐁ ᑭᔪᑲᓪᓵ ᒣ·ᑲᓴ ᓴᑲᕽᐊᓴ ᑲ ᐃᓴ·ᑲ·ᓭᑦ ᑲ ·ᐃᑭᒪᔨᓪᒥᒥ ᐱᑭ·ᐊ ᐊᓵᒥᐁ·ᐃᑲᒥᔨᐣ, ᑭ ᐯᑭ ᓄᔨᓴᐅᑦ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᔨ ᒪᑲ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᔨᔨᓭ, ᒪᓭ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᓂ; ᓱᓴᐱᓴ ᑲᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑌᓪᒥᔪ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ᑲᑦ ᐊᔦᓴᑲ·ᐃᑦ·ᐁᓂ ᒪᑲ ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ ᐅ ᒥ)ᓄᓪᒥᑲᓂᓪ·ᐊ ᑭᑦ ᑭᓴᑲᓭᒪᓪᒥ ᓄᓴᑦ ᑦ·ᐯᐊᓪᒪᓪᒥ ᒥᓴᐣᐊᐣ.

bx ᓴᑲᕽᐊᓴ ᓱ ᑭ ᑦ·ᐯᑦ·ᒣᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔨᑦ ᐁᓵᒪᓪ?

ax ᓵᒪ·ᐃᓪ; ᑭ ᐸᐅᑌᓪᒋᒪ: ᑭ ᐃᑎᔨ ᒪᑲ ᐁᓵᒪᓪ, ᔨᓪ ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑲᓪ ᐁᓵᒪᓫ ᑫᐸᑏᓴᓫ, ᔨ ᑭ ᐯᑭᑎᔦᐅᐣ ᒪᑲ ᑭᑦᒪᔨᓂ) ᐅᒪ ᒥᓪᐸᑭᒧ·ᐃᓫ ᑭᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒧᐸᓫ, ᑭᑭ ᐊᓪᒥ-ᐃᑕᓫ ᒪᑲ ᐁᑲ ᐁ ᑦ·ᐯᑕᒪᓫ ᑲ ·ᐃᑕᒧᐸᓫ, ᓵᒪ·ᐃᓪ ᑭ ᑲ ᐊᔦᒥᓫ ᐸᑎᒪ ᐃᑭᑦ ᐸᐅᒧᐣᒪᐃᓫᓭx

bx ᐊᓫ ᐁᓵᒪᓫ ᑫᐸᑏᓴᓫ ᓱ ᒥᓫ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔪᓪ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᐤ ᑭᑭ ·ᐃᑕᑲ ᑫ·ᑲᓪᐤ ᑲ ᒧᒪᔨᑌᓪᒥᑦᑲ·ᐃᐤ ᑭᑭ ᐃᑭᓂᒥᓫ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᓱᓫᕪᐤ ᑭᐃᔪ·ᑲ ᓂᔨ·ᑦᓴ ᐱᔨ·ᒪ ᓱᔨᑏᑫ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓂᵇ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔪᐅᔨ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ᑭᑭ ᓱᑦᓴ ᐅᔨᑭᓂᔨ·ᑫ·ᐊ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᒥᒥ ᑭᑭ ·ᐃᑭᒧᒪᒥᒥ ᐃᓪᒥ·ᐊ ᒧᔨᔨᓫ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᒥᓭ; ᑭᑭ ᐃᑦᑦ ᒪᑲ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐅᔨᔨᓭ, ᑭᔨᔪ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑕᓂ; ᑲᑦ ᑭᔨᑌᒥᑦᔨᓭ, ᓵᒪᔪ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ) ᐅᔨᔨᔨ ᑲᑦ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑦᑲᓂ·ᐃᓫx

ᐱᔨᑭᒧᓫᐃᑲᓫ 28.

bx ᓴᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᔨᑦ ᐊᓫ ᐅᔨᑭᓂᔨ·ᑫᓄ?

ax ᒣᑏx

bx ᓴᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔨᑦ ᓄᓪᑭᒪ ᐁ ᐊᔪᒥᐃᔨᑦ ᐁᓵᒪᓫ?

ᓇx ·ᐊᔪᓴ, ᑭᓪ ᓇᓕᐱᒃ ᑲ ᓱ·ᐁᓪᒥᑎᒃ·ᐃᓴᓇ, ᐊ·ᐊᓯᑌ ᑭ ᓱ·ᐁᓪᒋᔨᓇ ᐁ ᐃᑕᔪᑭᒃ ᐃᓕ·ᑫ·ᐊᒃx

ᑲx ᒥᓇ ᓇ ᑭ ᐊᓴᒥᓂ ᐄᑲᕐᐊᓕ ᐁ ᓂᑦᐃᑭᓪᒥ ᐅᑯᔨᓕ?

ᓇx ᐁᐁ; ᑭ ᐊᐸᐃᑲᑌᓪᓂ ᐅᑐᓇ, ᐅᒣᓪᓂ ᓄᓵᑦ ᑭ ᑭᓕᑭ·ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ ᐁ ᐊᓪᒥᒍᒪᑦ ᐅᑯᔨᓕ ᒪᓇ; ᑭᓪ ᓄᓵᑦ ᐊ·ᐊᔪᓵ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑎᑲ·ᐃᓇ ᒥᓴ·ᐊᒥ ᐃᓕᐸᐊᓪᒋᑯᓂᔨᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐅᑕᓕᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒪ, ·ᐁᓕ ᑭ ᑲ ᓂᑲᓇᑦᐊᓂ ᑲ ᑎᐯᓪᒋᑦᑭ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐸᓕᑲ·ᐃᑦᐊ ᐅ ᒣᓕᓇᐊ, ᑭᒥ ᑭᓕᑭᓂᒧᐃᒪᒪᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓪᒥᒪ ᐱᒪᒥᐃ·ᐁ·ᐃᓂᓪᓂ ᑭᒥ ᐊᖏᓪᒪ·ᐃᓪᒥ ᐅ ᒪᒥᑦᐃ·ᐃᓪᒥᓂᐊ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᓱ·ᐁᓪᒋᑎᑲᓪᒥᓂᐊ ᐅᒥx

ᑲx ᑕᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐃᐃᓂ ᓂᑦᐃᑭᓪᒥ ᒥᓴᓴ?

ᓇx ᔨᑎᐊ ᐊᓴᑲᖓ, ᑌᐃᓪ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᓪᒥᓄ, ᐯᓐᒋᓕᒪ ᑲ ᐃᐃᓂ·ᓂᑲᑌᓄ; ᐁᑯᑦ ᐊᓇᑦ ᐁᑐᑌᑎᑲᓪᒥᓂᐊ ᑭᒥ ᐃᐃᓂᑲᔨ·ᐃᓂ·ᐊᑦᐊ ᑭᒥ ᒪᒧᓇᐃᑲᑌᓪᒥᑭᒥ ᒪᒧᓇᐃᑲᓄᓂ, ·ᐁᓴ ᑭᒥᐅᑭᒪᓂ ᐊᑲᓴᓴ ᒧᓴᓴ ᑭ ᐃᑕᓐ·ᐊᑌᓂ ᒥᔨ·ᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑦᐃᓂᓪᒋᒃ ᑭᒥ ᐃᑐᑌᓪᒥᑭ ᐊᓂᐁᓪᒥ

bx ᐃᓴᐱ ᐅᑐᓪᓂᐠ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᑦ, ᖃ·ᑲᓪᓂᐠ ᑲ ᐃᑭᓂᓪᓂᒃ ?

ax ᓴᓭᓄᒃ ᐊᓇ ᐁᓇᓪᓂ ᑭ ᐯᑭ ·ᐃᑐ·ᐃᓄ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᒥᑐᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑭᓭᔪᓄᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓪᓂᒥ, ᐁ ᒪᒥᑭᒪᓪᓂᒥ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ-ᑐ·ᐊ, ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᓪᓂᒥ ᒪᑲ; ᑲᑦ ·ᐃ ᒪᒥᑭᒪᓱᓂ·ᐃᐠ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ ᑭᑭᑭᔪᓄᒃ, ᐊᓴᑭᒃ ᑲᑦ ·ᐃ ᐃᑦ·ᑲᓇ ᑲᓵᑐᓪᓂᐠ-ᑕᒧ·ᐃᓇ, ᑲᑦ ·ᐃ ᔆ·ᐁᓪᒪᓱᓂᓂ·ᐃ·ᐊᓄ ᐃᓪᓪᓪ·ᐊᓄᒃx

bx ᑭ ᑐᑦᒪᓱᒃ ᓇ ᒪᓂᔆᓱᓂᔪᔪᓪᓂᓪᓂ·ᐊᓄ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓭ·ᐊᑎᓄᔪᑭᒃ ᐁᓇᓪᒪᓪ ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᐯᓐᓪᓴᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑌ·ᐊᔭ, ᐁᔪᑦ ᒪᒃ ᒣᔦ·ᐊᑭᒃ ᒣᑏᓴ ᓂᔭᑦ ᔪᓭᑦ ᓂᔭᑦ ᐊᐱᑦ·ᐊᑭᔅ ᐊ·ᐊᑲᓂᓂᒥᓭᔪᓄᒃ; ᐃᓴᐱ ᒪᒃ ᐅᑐᓪᓂᐠ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᑦᐸᑭᒃ, ᑭ ᑭᓴᓭᑦ-ᑦ·ᐊᓄ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐊᑲᓂᓂ·ᐃᒥᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐊ·ᐊᑲᓵ ᐅᒥ, ᑭ ᑭ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑭᓴᑭᒥᒪᒃ ᓂᔭᑦ ᒪᒥᑭᒪᒃ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᒥᓭᔪ·ᐁ ᐊᓂᐃ ᖃᓭᓄᐠ ᐅᒥ ᑲ ᑭ ᐯᐸᑭᒃ ᓂᔭᑦ ᐧᐊᐸᐸᑭᒃx

ᐱᓴᑭᓭᓇᐃᑲᓇ 29.

bx ᐁ·ᐁᓇ ᓭᒥᓵᓇ ?

ax ᓭᒥᓵᓇ ᑭ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓪᓪᓂ·ᐃᓄ ᑮᔨᓴᒥᒃ ᑲ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᑦ, ᑭ ᑭᓴᖃᓪᒥᔪᐃᔪ ᒪᒃ ᑲᓇᒃ ᐊᑲ·ᑲ ᐅᑲ ᑭᐱ, ᐸᑎᒪ ᑭ ᐊᑦᐸᒪᒪ ᑭᓴᓓᓓᒃx

bx ᖃᓇᑌ ᓂᔭᑦ ᖃᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔆ ·ᐊᑦᐸᒪᑦ ?

ax ᑮᔨᓴᒥᒃ ᑭ ᐯᔆ·ᐃᔪ ᐅ ᓂᑭᐃ·ᑲ ᑭᒥ ᐸᑭᑎᓇᒪᔪᑦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ, ᐁᔪᑦ ᓂᔭᑦ ᐱᐯᑦ ᐃᑐᑌᑦ ᐁ ᑭᓴᓭᑦ ᐊᑲᓂᓂᒥᓭᔪᓄᒃ ᑭᒥ ᐃᑦᓪᓂᒥ, ᑲ ᐃᔆ ᐃ·ᑌᓴᐸᓇ : ·ᐁᓴ ᓂᔭᑭᔆ·ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᑦᐸᑕᒪᒪᑲ·ᓇ ᑭ ᐱᒪᒥᐃ·ᐁ·ᐃᓇx

bx ᔪᑦᒃ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᓇ ᑭ ᐃᑦᓴ ᐊᓴᒥᐁ·ᐃᑲᒥᔪᐠ ?

ax ᐁᐁ ; ᐊᓇ, ᑲ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧ ᐃᓵ·ᑫ·ᐃᑦ, ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᐁ ᑭᑕᐃᓵ·ᑫ·ᐃᑦ, ᑲ ᐁᑦ ᐊᑐᓵᑦ·ᐊᑦ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊ ᐁ ᓂᑲᓴᑦ

ᓄᓇᑦ ᐅ ᐊᓵᒥᒋᑦᓯᑦ, ᐅ ᑭᔨᐅᓕᖅ ᓄᓇᑦ ᐅ ᑎᐱᒻᓄᖅ ᑭᒋᓕᓂᐊᖅ

bx ᐃᑕᒃ ᓱ ᓀ·ᐅᓕᓂᐠ ᐅ ᐃᒪᓵᑲᑌᓕᑦᐅᓕᓕᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᐠ

ax ᐁᐁ; ᑭᒋᒪᓂᑐ ᑭ ᑐᑦᐁᐠ ᐃᒪᓵᑲᒋᒃ ᐊᒃᐧᒃ ᑭᒋ ᓄᐃᓯᓵᑦ·ᐊᓕᓕᒋ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐅ ᑲᓀᑦᐁᓕᑦᒋᓕᒋ ᐃᓕᓕᑦᐊ ᐅ ᑕᔅᓀᓕᒋ ᐊᓵᑭᒃ ᓱᓵᐱᖏ ·ᐊᓗ ᔪᑎᐊ ᐊᓵᑭᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᐅᒣᓕᐠ ᓄᓇᑦ ᑭ ᑭᓵᓕᑦᒋᐁᐠ; ᑭᓴᓇᓵᓄ ᓄᓵᐱᓄᑌ·ᑫ ᐊᓄ ᐊᐃᒃ ᐅ ᐅ ·ᐊᐸᑎᓕᓄ·ᐊᐠ ᐃᑦ ᐁ ᐃᐟᑦ ᑭᓵᓵ

bx ᑭ ᓄᓵᐱᓄᑌ·ᐊᒃ ᓱ ᐃᓄᐃ ᐊᐃᒃᐧᒃ ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᐸᑎᒪ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑦ·ᒪᒃ ᑭᔪᓵᒪ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓄᓕᐠ, ᐁᔪᑦ ᒪᒃ "ᐁᖏᑦ ᓄᔨᒪᑦ ᒪᒃ ᑕᓀᑌ ᐅ ᐃ·ᑌᑭᒃ ᐅᑭᓵᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᑦ ᓄᑦ·ᐃᑭᓕᓂᑦ ᑭᓵᓵ; ᑭ ᐃᑎᔪ ᒪᒃ ᐯᓀᓕᓵᒪ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓄᒃ; ᐁᔪ ᒪᒃ ᐯᓀᓕᓵᒪ ᐃᑦ·ᐃᓄᒃ "ᐁᖏᑦ ᐅ ᐃᑎᓵ·ᐊᑦ ᐊᓄᐃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᑌᓂ ᒪᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐯᑭ ·ᐃᐸᒪᔪᑦ ᑭ ᒥᓵᒃ·ᐊᑦ·ᐁ ᐊᓄᐃ ᐊ·ᐊᔪᓵᓗᐠ

bx ᐃᓵᐱ ᐅᒪ ᐅ ᑭ ᑐᑎᑌᒃ, ᓀ·ᐅᓇ ᐅ ᐃᑭᒃ ?

ax ᑭ ᑭᑐᑌ·ᐊᒃ ᐅ ᐅᓀᑦᐁᓕᑦᑎᒃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᓄᐅᓄᐸ ᓕᐢᑦᑌ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐊᒪ·ᐊ, ᐱᓕᓵ ᐅ ᐅᑎᑎᐸᓕᓕᒥ ᑎᐱᓵ·ᔪᒃ ᐅ ᐃᔪ ᐃᐟᓕᒥ ᑭᓵᓵ; ᐃᓵᐱ ᒪᒃ ·ᐃᐊᐸᒪᒪᒃ, ᑭ <ᑭᔪᓄᓵ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒥᑎᒪᒃ, ᑭ ᒥᓗ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᒥᑦ ᓀ·ᐅᓇ ᐅ ᒥ·ᓴᔪᓄᓕᑭᔪx

bx ᑭ ᑭ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᓱ ᐊᓄᑭ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᑦ ᓴᐟᑭᒃ "ᐁᖏᑦ ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ; <·ᐊᒧ·ᐃᓄᒃ ᑭ ·ᐃᑌᒪᔪ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᑦᒪᓂ)·ᐊ ᐁᐅᒃ ᒥᓇ ᑭᑦ ᓴᐟᑭᒃ "ᐁᖏᑦ; ᐱᑐᓵ ᐃᔪ ᑭ ᑭ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑎᐱᓕ·ᐁ ᐅᑦ ᐅᓵᒃ·ᐊᒃx

bx ᓀ·ᐅᓕᓂ ᐅ ᐃᑭᓄᓕᒃ ᐃᓵᐱ ᐅ. ᑭ ᑭᑐᑌᒃ ᐅ ᑲᓀᑦᐁᓕᑦᑎᒃ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ?

ax <·ᐊᒧ·ᐃᓄᒃ ᔪᓯᓴ ᑭ ᓄᔨᓯᓵᔪ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ) ᐅᑦ ᐁᓇᓕᒪ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᔪ ᒪᒃ, ·ᐊᓄᓵᒃ, ᐅᑎᓇ ᐅᓵᒃ·ᐊᔪᓵ ᓄᓵᐱ

ᐅᑲᐠᐃᓗᓕ, ᐃᒋᐸᑎᑦ ᐊᒃ ᐃᑎᔨᒧ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᐊᒃ ᑕᔭᑫ ᐸᑎᒪ ᐯᒋ ·ᐃᑕᒪᒋᓐᓄ; ·ᐁᓴ "ᐁᖏᑦ ᑲᑦ ᓇᓀᑦ·ᐁᓕᓐᓂᐅᓄ ᐅᖅᑲ·ᑯᔨᔭᓕ ᑭᒋ ᓂᔨ·ᑯᐃᓇᑦᑯᔨᑦᕐᓂ

bx **ᔪᒋᓐ** ᓇ ᑭ ᑐᑦᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓄ·ᑯᑎᑯᔨ ᐁᓇᓕᓪ?

ax **ᐁᐁ**, ᑭ ᑐᑦᒪ; ᐃᖅᐱ ᒪᒃ ᑲ ᑭᑐᑌᑦ, "ᐁᖏᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑎᓵ·ᐁᐤ ᑯ·ᐁᓕ·ᑯ ᒋᑦ ᓂᐸᑯᓕ·ᑯ ᒋᒋᓐᓕ ᒥᒋ·ᐁ ᑯ·ᑯᔨᔭᓵ ᐅᓐᓕᒥᒃ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓕᓕ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᓕᓕ ᐃᖅᑯᓇᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᓕᓕ, ᑲᑯ ᒪᒃ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑯᑯᒥᓕ ᐃᖅᑯᓇᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᓕᓕ

bx ᑲᓂ ᑲ ᑯᑎ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑯᓇ ᒪᒋᑦ ᑭᒋᐅᑭᒪᓂ?

ax ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐸᑯᑦ ᑯᓂᐃ ᑯ·ᑯᔨᔭᓵ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᑲ ᑯᓕᒪᓂᓕᒃ ᑯᑯᒥ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᓂᐱᑦ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᐁ ·ᐃᖅᑫᓕᑦᑕᒃ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᒃ ᐅᑯᒥᖅ ᑲᖏᓐᓄᖅ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᒥᓕᒋ, ᑲ ᑎᐯᓕᑎᓕᒋ ᔪᑎᐊ ᑯᖏᓕᓂ; ·ᐃᓕ ᓀᓐᑦ ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᒋᑫᓄ

bx ᐃᖅᐱ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑦ "ᐁᖏᑦ, ᑭᓂ ᑲ ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦ ᔪᒋᓐ?

ax **ᑭ** ᐯᒋ ᓄᒋᒋᓯᑯ ᐁᓇᓕᓪ ᐸ·ᑭᒧ·ᐃᓂᓀ, ᑭ ·ᐃᑕᒪᑯ ᒪᒃ ᑭᑎᓇᑦ ᑭᓴᑎᑦ ᓀᓐᑦ ᐅᑎᓇᑦ ᑭᑕᒪᓂᑦ ᐃᖅᑲᐅᑦ ᐃᓐᓇᐱᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑭᑎᓇᑦ ᑭᓴᑎᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑎᑎᑯ ᐃᖅᑲᐅᑦ ᐁᖅᑭᓀ

ᒥᓴᑲᑯ, ᐁ ·ᐃᑕᐱᐊᒪᑦ ᐅᑭᓴᑭᓂᐃᒪᑫ·ᐊ, ᐁ ᐯᑕ·ᐋᑦ ᓂᓐᑕ ᐁ ᑲ·ᑫᑭᒪᑦ; ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐊᒃ ᑲ ᐯᑦᑯᑦ ᑭ ᐃᒪᓴᑲᑕᒥᓂ·ᐊ ᐅ ᑲᑫᑕ·ᐁᓂᑕᒧᒪ·ᐃᓐ ᓂᓐᑕ ᐅ ᓐᓂ·ᑫ·ᐊᔨ-ᐃ·ᐁ·ᐃᓐᓚ

ᑲᓛ ᐃᓴᐱ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑭᑲ, ᓵᓴᕀᕁᑲ ᓵ ᑭ ᑭ·ᐁ ·ᐃᑀ·ᐁᐤ ᔪᓯᓭ ᓂᓐᑕ ᒣᑦᒪᓴ ?

ᓚᓛ ᐁᐁ; ᑭ ᑦ·ᐯᑕ·ᐁᐤ ᐃᒃ; ᐋᑭᐱᐊᔪ ᐃᒃ ᑭ ᑲᑫᑕ·ᐁᓂᑕᒪ ᓂᓐᑕ ᑭ ᐊᑎ ᐅᐱᑭᐤ, ᑭ ᓴᑭᐃᔪ ᐃᒃ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ·ᐊ ᓂᓐᑕ ᐃᓂᓂ·ᐊᓴ

ᑲᓛ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑫᐢᑦ ·ᐁᑎᑭᕐᓂᓂᑲ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭᑭ ·ᐋᕐᑎᓂ·ᐁᑦ ᐁ ᒥᓴᓗ·ᐃᑦ, ᒡᓂ ᑲ ᐃᒡᑦ ᖃᓚ ᓴᑲᑫᐢᒃᓴ ᐅᔪᓯᓴ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ·ᐊ?

ᓚᓛ <·ᑲᑦᑭᑲ ᑭᑭ ᐃᑐᑦ ᒡᐱᓴᔪᑦ X ᐅᑦ ᐊᑐᓴᑫᐢᑲᓂᒪᓚ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ·ᐃᒡᒪᑲᓂᓐ ᑲᒥᓂ ᐅᐱ·ᐁᓗᓴ, <<ᑭᓕ·ᐊ ᓂᓐᑕ ᐋᒥᓂᐢᑲᓂᓐ ᑭ ᐅ ᒥᒥᒥᓐᓚ

ᑲᓛ ᑕᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑲᑦ ᖃᓚ <·ᑲᑦᑭᑲ ?

ᓚᓛ ᑭ ᑲᓴᑭᕐᒣᓐ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᐃᓕᓂ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐯᑭ ᓵᑎᔪᑦ ᑭᑭ ᒥᒥᓪ·ᐁᓂᒥᓂᒪ ᐅ ᒪᑭᓐᒥᓯᓂᒥᑭ ᐁ ᐊᓂᐃᓂᒪᓂᒪ ᑭ ᔪᑲᐃᒡᑦᐁᐤ ᓂᐱᓚᓂ·ᐊ; ᐋᓂᐃ ᒪᓴ ᑲ ᐃ·ᑌᓂᒪ ᑭᑭ ·ᑫᐢᑲᑎᔪᓂᒪ ᑭ ᔪᑲᐃᒡᑦ·ᐁᐤ ᓂᐱᓕᓂ·ᐊ ᐅᑭ, ᐁ ᑭᐢᑫᓂᒡᔪᑦᑦ, ᑭᑭᒪᓂ) ᐅ ᓱ·ᐁᓂᒥᑫ·ᐃᓚ ᐅᑭ, ᑭᑭ ᐸᐢᑭᐊᑲᑲᓂ·ᐃᓂᒪ ᐅ ᒪᑭ·ᑦ·ᐃᓂᓂ·ᐊ ᐅᑭ, ᓂᓐᑕ ᑭᑭᑭᔪᔪᑲ ᑭᑭ ᐱᔪᑲᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᓂᒥᐢᓴ

ᑲᓛ ᓚᒪ ᓵ ᒥᐢᑭ ᒪᓂᓂᑲ ᑭ ᐅᔪᑐ ᐁ ᓵᑦᑦ ᒪᓚ ᑭᑭ ᔪᑲᐊᑦᑦᑯᑦ ?

ᓚᓛ ᐁᐁ; ·ᐃᐸᒃ ᒪ ᒪᑭ ᑲᑫᑭᑭᒥ·ᐁᑦ ᓂᓐᑕ ᔪᑲᐃᒡᑫᑦ ᒪᓚᓛ

ᐱᑭᑦᔪᓚᐃᑲᓚ, 31.

ᑲᓛ ᑫ·ᒪᓂᓐ ᒪ ᐃᑭᓂᓂᑲ ᐃᑭᐱ ᒪ ᔪᑲᐊᑦᑦ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᑭᑭᓴ ?

ᓚᓛ ·ᑦᐸᑦ ᒪ ᑲᐸᑦ, ᑭᑭᑭᔪᑲ ᑭ ᐸᑭᑭᑌᐸᓂᓂᓐ, ᑭ ·ᐊᐸᒥᑎᐢ ᒪᓕ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ·ᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐊᑦᒪᔪᓂ·ᐊ ᐁ ᐸᑭᑭᓂᑎ ᐁ ·ᑌᐅᑦᔪᑦ, ᐯᑦᔪᔪ·ᐃᓚ ᒪᓕ ᑭᑭᑭᔪᔪᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑭᐸᓂᓐ, ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᓗᑲᒃ, ᐊ·ᐊ ᐁ ᐊᔪ ᓂᔪᔪᑦ ᒪ ᑭᑭᐊᑲᒃ, ᓵᑭᐱᒃ ᒪ ᓚᐃᓪᓕᐁᐃᑦᓴ

bx ᐃᓵᐱ ᐅᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑭᖅ ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑎᑦ ᑭᓵᓴ?

ax ᐸᐧᑲᕆᓴᖅ ᑭ ᐃᑐᑌᓄ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᒪᑲ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᑲᓯᑦ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᓄᒥᕋᓄ ᑭᔑᑲᐧᐊ ᓄᓴᑦ ᑎᐱᓵᑲᐧᐊ, ᐸᑎᒪᒪ ᒪᑲ ᐁ ᐧᐃ ᒥᒥᓯᑦ ᑭ ᐯᑭ ᐅᑭᓯᒪᐧᐃᓄ ᐁᑦᐁ ᐃᑎᓯᑦ, ᒥᓯᐁ ᐅᑭᒪᐧᑲ·ᐃᓄᐧ ᐅᑦ ᐃᑎᓯᑦ, ᒥᓯᐁ ᐅᑭᒪᒪᐧᑲ·ᐃᓄᐧ ᐁᑦᐁ

ᑲᔪ ᑭ ᑲ ᑉ ᐃ·ᒋᓐ ᓵ ᕿ·ᑲᓂᓄ ᑲ ᑐᒃ ᑭᓴᔪ ᔪᑎᐊᐃᐅᑲ ▽ ᐅᑐᑌᑦ, ᑲᓂᓂᑲ ▽ ᐃᑐᑌᑦ?

ᓇᔪ ᑭ ᐊᐱᓄ ᐯᓂᑲ ᒧᓇᐃᕐᓂᑲ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᑲ ᖃᒃᐸ ᐅ ᒧᓇᐃᕐᓇ, ᑭ ᐯᑭ ᐃᑐᑌᓂᐊ ᒪᒃ ᓴᒪᒪᓴ ᐃᔭ·ᕿ·ᐊ ᑭᑎ ᐃᔭᑲᑎᕿᓂᑭᓂᑭ ᓂᐱᓂᓄ; ᑭ ᓇᑐᒪ·▽ᓄ ᑭᑎ ᒥᓇᐃᑦ, ᑭ ·ᐃᑭᐃᓵᒥᒣᓄ ᒪᒃ, ▽ ᑭᓴᓇᐃᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᕿ ᐃᔨ ᐊᐅᓴᒃ·ᐃᓂᑲᑎ ᑭᑎᒪᓂᐅ·ᐊᓯ

ᑲᔪ ▽ᑯ ᒣ·ᒃᑲ ᓵ ᑭ ·ᐃᑐᐱᒥᑯ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓇᐃᒪ·ᐃᒃᓇ?

ᓇᔪ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ; ᑭ ᐃᑐᑌᐸᓇᒃ ᐃᒋ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᑭᑎ ᐊᒋ·▽ᓂᑲ ᒥᑎᒥᓂᓄ, ᐃᔨᐱ ᒪᒃ ᒃ·▽ᑭᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒪᔪᒃᑕ·ᒪᒃ ▽ ·ᐃᑭᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᑭᔨᔪ ▽ ·ᐃᑎ ᐃᔭᒥᒪᓂᑲ ᔪᒣᑎᓗ ᐃᔨ·ᕿ·ᐊ; ·▽ᔪ ᓵᔨᐱᒃ ᑭ ᐸ·ᒃᑎᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᔪ·ᐊᒃ ᓂᓵᑦ ᔪᒣᑎᓗ ᐃᓪᓂ·ᐊᒃ; ᑭᔨᔪ ᒪᒃ ᔪᑭᐅᓄ ᒥᓵ·▽ ᐃᓪᓂ·ᐊᓚ

ᑲᔪ ᑭ ᑲ ᑉ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐃᓵ ᓵ ᕒᑦᒃ ᒪᒪᔪᒃᑭ ᐊᐢᑎ·ᐃᓵ ᑲ ᑐᒃ ᑭᔨᔪ ᕿᓵᐃᒃ ᑲᒃᑕᑎᓪᓂᑦᒃ?

ᓇᔪ ▽▽; ᐯᓗᒃ ᐅᑭᒪᓄ ▽ᑯᓱᔪ ▽ ᐊᑯᓱᓂᑭ ᒃᐸᔨᓂᓗᒥᒃ ᑭ ᓵᑌᓄ, ▽ ᓇᑐᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᑭᑭ ᓇᑦ·ᐃ ᒥᓇ·ᐊᑭᐊᓂᑭ; ᑭᔨᔪ ᒪᒃ, ▽ᑲ ▽ ᐅᑭ ᐃᑐᑌᑦ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓄ ᐱᑯ, ᑭ·▽, ᐱᒪᑎᓱᓄ ᑭ ᒪᒃᓱᔪ; ▽ᑯ ᒪᒃ ᓄᒃᑎᑯᓂᑭ ᑭᓱᓱ·ᐃ ᐃᑦᔪᐱᓄᐅ·ᐃᓂᓂᓄ, ᑭ ᒥᓗᒪᑭᓂᐊ ᒪᒃᓄ

ᑲᔪ ᒪᑕᑭᓗ ᓵ ᒪᒪᔪᒃᑭ ᐊᐢᑎᓪᓂᐃᓪ ᑭ ᑐᑕ ᑭᔨᔪ?

ᓇᔪ ▽▽; ᑭ ᒥᓇ·ᐊᑎ▽ᓄ ᐅᑦᒪᓱᔪ·ᐊᓚ, ᑭ ·ᐊᐱᐃᓄ ▽ᑲ ᑲ ·ᐊᐱᓂᒥ, ᑭ ᑐᑕ·▽ᓄ ᐊᓄᐃ ▽ᑲ ᑲ ᑉ ᐊᐢᑎᓗᒥᒥ, ▽ᑲ ᑲ ᐅᓱᑌᒥ ᑭᑭ ᐯᐊᒥᒥ, ᑭ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᐃᓄ ᐅᓄᐱ·ᐊᓚ, ᓄᓕ ᒥᑦᑦ ᕿ·ᑲᓇ ᑲ ᒪᒪᔪᒃ-ᑌᒥᑦ·ᑲᓄᒥᑭ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒪᓄ

ᐱᔨᑭᓱᓇᐃᑲᓇ 33.

ᑲᔪ ᐊ·▽ᓄᑭ ᐊᓄᑭ ᓄᓵᔭᐸ ᐊᐸᔨᑕᒃ?

ᓇᔪ ᓄᓵᔭᐸ ᐃᒥᒥ·ᐊᒃ ᑲ ·ᐊ·▽ᓴᒪᒥᓄᒃ ᑭᔨᔪ ᑭᑭ ᑭᔨᕿ-ᒥᑦᑎᑭᒃ ᒥᓗᐊᑭᒧ·ᐃᓄᒥᓂ; ᑭ ᒥᒥᑯ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᓱᒃ-ᑎᓱ·ᐃᓄᒥᓂ ᑭᑭ ᒥᓇ·ᐊᑎᑦᑎᒃ ᐊᑯᓱ·ᐃᓄᒥᓂ ᓄᓕ ᑭᑭ

ᑐᑭᑉᒃ ᑯᑭᑭᓴ ᕃ·ᑲᓇ ᒃ ᐊᒪᓴᒃᑌᓕᑦ·ᒃᑐᓕᑭᑭ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔨᑐᒃᓭ·ᐃᑐᒃ?

ᒃx ᑦᑐ ᒃ ᐃᔨᑐᒃᓭᑭᒃ ᐊᑐᑭ ᑐᓕᓵᑦ ᐊᐸᓴᒥᓕᒃ?

ᓇx ᖃᒪᓇ ᐱᑦᓵ, ᖁᓴᓵ ᓴᐱᑎ ᐅᑯᓭᓴ, ᓄᓵᑦ ·ᐃᑭᔭᓇ ᒐᓇ ᐋᓇᑦᑲ, ᕕᓕᑦ ᐸᑦᙳᓕᒥᓄ, ᐊᒻᕕ, ᑕᒪᓴ, ᖁᓴᓵ, ᐋᒻᕕᓴᓵ ᐅᑯᓭᓴ, ᙳᑎᑉᓴ, ᖃᒪᓇ ᒃ ᕃᓇᑐᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᑦ, ᓄᓵᑦ ᔨᑦᑎ ᐃᓴᑎᑉᓚᑦ

ᒃx ᑦᓇ ᐁ·ᑌᒪᒪᒃᵇ ᒥᓗᐋᑭᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑦᑐ·ᐊᵇ?

ᓇx ᕃ·ᑲᓇ ᒃ ᒥ·ᓴᔅᵇ ᐁ ᐋᓕᒪᒥᑌᑉᑐᓴ ᑭᓴᓵ ᑭ ᐯᑦ·ᐁᐤ ᐊᑐᐃ ᒃ ·ᕃᓴᑎᑦᓕᓕ ᓄᓵᑦ ᒃ ᑦᓴᔅᑐᓕᑐᑭᑦ ᒥᓗᐋᑭᒪ·ᐃᑐᓕᐤ ᓇᓴᐊᑊ ᒃ ᒥ·ᓴᔅᑐᓕᵇᓴ

ᐱᓴᑭᓯᓇᐃᒃᓇ 34.

ᒃx ᕃ·ᑲᓇ ᐊᑐᒪ ᵵᕃᓴ·ᕃᒥ·ᐁ·ᐃᓇ ·ᐊᑭᑊᵇ ᒃ ᑭᓴᑭᓄ ᐊᒧᕃᑦ ᑭᒪᓴ?

ᓇx ᵵᕃᓴᑭᒥ·ᐁ·ᐃᓇ ᒃ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑦ ᒃ ᒧ·ᐊᑭᐃᑐᓕᑭ ᐃᓕ·ᓕᒥ·ᐊ ᒃ ᐯᑭ ᓀᑎᑯᑦ, ᐁ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐋᑦ ᑭᑭ ᑕᐸᑌ·ᓕᒪᓕᑭ, ᐊᐱᓴᑌᓕᒪᓕᑭ, ᔅᐱᓕ·ᐁᓯᓕᑭ, ᔈ·ᐁᓕᑭ·ᕃᕃᓕᑭ ᒥᓗᐋᑭᒪ ᑭᑭ ᑭᕃᑦᐃᑭᑊᵇ ᐊᑐᐃ ᒃ <·ᒃᑎᑯᓕᑭ, ᐁᒃ ᓄᓵᑦ ᑭᑭ ᒪᑭ ᐋᓴᒥᑦᓕᑭ; ᓄᓵᑦ ᒧᒃ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐁᓂ ᐊᑐᐁᓕᓂ ᒃ ᒥ·ᓴᔅᑐᓕᵇ ᐋᓴᒥᑦᓕᑭᓂ, ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᓕᑦᵇ ᐅᑦ ᐋᓴᒥᑦᓕᑭᓂ ᒃ ᐃᔨᑐᒃᑌᓕᵇᓴ

ᒃx ·ᐃᑦᒧ·ᐃᓇ ᒃ ᐃᔨ ·ᐊᑐᓵᒃᑐᒧᑦ ᒥᓗᐋ ᐃᓵ·ᕃ·ᐊ ᒃ ᑐᐱᓕᒥ ᐁ ᓇᐯᒪ ᐁᑐᐃᓗᓕ; ᑭ ᓇᐯᒪ ᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐱᓴᒥᓕᒃ?

ᓇx ᐁ ᐊᑎ ᐱᐁᑭᑦ ᓄᐃᓇ, ᑭ ᓇᑭᓵᒃ·ᐁᓂ ᐃᓕ·ᐃᑐᓂ, ᑭ ᐃᑎᑦᓕᓕᒥ·ᐃᑦ ᐃᓕ·ᓕᒥ·ᐊ ᒃ ᑐᐱᓕᒥ ᑭᑭ ᓇᐃᒃ·ᐋᓕᒥ; ᑭ ᒪᑎᒧᑭᒥᒣᓂ ᒧᒃ ᐁᒃ·ᐃᓕ·ᐊ, ·ᐁᓴ ᐁ·ᐊ·ᑭᓕ·ᐊ ᐁ ᐯᓴᔨᔭᑐᓕ·ᐊ, ᑭ ᓱᒥᓇᒪ ᒧᒃ ᑌᑎᑐᒃᑐᓕ·ᐁ, ᓄᓵᑦ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓂ, ᐁᑭᑐᑭᓂ, ᑭᑦ ᐃᑎᓇ·ᐁ, ᑭ ᔅᒪᑕᐱᓂ, ᑭ ᒧᒥ ᐋᔨᒥᑎᓂ ᒧᒃ; ᐊᓇ ᒧᒃ ᒃ ᑭ ᑐᐱᑦ ᑭ ᔅᒪᒪᓂ, ᑭ ᒧᒥ ᐋᔨᒥᑎᓂ ᒧᒃ; ᐁᑯ ᒧᒃ ᑭᒪᓴ ᐯᑎᓇᒪ·ᐋᑦ ᐁᒃ·ᐃᓕ·ᐊᐤ

bx ᐊᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᓴᓂᑭᖅᓴ ᑭᐱᐃ ᓇᐃᐸᒃ ᐁ ᓄᑎᓂᓕᒃ ?

ex ᒥᐃᑎᓂᒪᓂᒃ ᑭ ᐃᒡᓄ ᐊᓂᑭ ᓀᓴᑕ ᐅ ᑭᐱᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇ, ᑭ ᐯᑭ ᑭᑎ ᓄᑎᓇ ᒪᓇ ᒣ·ᑲᐃ ᐁ ᓂᐠᖅ; ᑭ ᓂᓂᓂᑦ ᐃᓇ ᐅᐱᑭᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇ, ᐁᓂ ᑭᐱᐃ ᑫᐅᖅ ᐁ ᓄᑎᓂᓕᒃ ᓀᐱᐃᒃ ᓇᐃᐸᑎᖅ ᐁ ᑭᐊ·ᓴᐱᑎᓂᓕᒃ ᓂᐱᓕᓂᒃ, ᓇᐃᐱᐃᒃ ᒪᓇ ᑭ ᐊᐊ·ᓴᐱᑎᓂᐠᓂᒃᓂᓂᓀᓂᓀᓂᓀ

ᑲᑎᑎᓯ, ᐁᐸᑌᐊᒪ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᐋᓯᒃ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᖃᑲᐸ ᐅ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᑎᑦᐊᑦᐊ ᐊᑦ ᑭᑦᓄᓐ ᐁ ᑭ ᓂᐱᒥᑎ, ᑭᑭᒪᓂ) ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓪ ᑎᐯᒥᒉᓄ ᓄᐱᒥᑎ, ᐁᑦᐊᔪ ᑦᐁᑎ ᑭᓴᒥᑎᑲᑎᒃᑑᑌᓴᒃ ᕿᔾᐸᐅᓗ ᐁ ᐱᒪᑎᓯᒥᑎ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᒥᒥᐊ, ᔪᑦᒃ ᐃᔨᐱᒪᓯᑦᐃᓂᒃ ᒪᓄᐃ

bx ᐊᑦᐁᓂᑭ ᐅᐁʔᑎᔾᓇᒃ ?

ex ᒍᑦᐊᒃ ᑲ ᓱᐯᒥᑭᑭᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐯᒥᒥᔪᑭᒃ ᐅᐁᕿᑦ ᓄᓐᑦ ʔᒥ-ᑦᐃᒥᒥᑦᐊ ᓴᓱᐱᓗ ᑲ <ᑲᑭᑭᒃ ᒥᓯᑦᐁ ᔪᑭᑭᒃᓴᒃ ᒍᑦᐊᒃx

bx ᑦᐃᔾᑦ ᓴ ᑭ ᔪᑭᑦᐊᒃ ᐅᐁʔᑎᔾᓇᒃ ᑭᑭ ᑦᐊᑦᓄᑦᐊᑭᒃ ᑭᓱᓱ ?

ex ᑭ ᑲᑫᒥᒣᐊᒃ; ᑲᑲᔪ ᓴ ᑭᑭ ᒥᓵᑲᓄᑦᐃᑦ ᔪᓱᕿ ᑎᐱᒥ-ᒥᑫᑦᐃ ᓄᒥᐊᓴ ᓄᓐᑦᓭᐱᐅ ᐁᐁ, ᑭ ᑭᔾᔪᐱᒥᑕᒪᒃ ᑭᓱᓱ ᓴᓱᐱᓗ ᑭᑭ <ᑲᑎᔪᑦ ᒥᔪᑦᐁ ᒍᑦᐊᒃ; ᑭᔾᔪᐱᓴ ᒪᑲ ᓄᓐᑦᓭ-ᑦᐊᔾᐃᔪᑦᑕᑦᐃ, ᐃᒪᑦᐃᓴ; ᑭ ᐃᑌᒥᑕᒪᒃ ᑭᑭ ᓴᒋᑭᒃ ʔᒥᑦᐃᑭᒪᑦᐊ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭᑭ ᐃᒋᑭᒃ; ᑭᓱᓱ ᑲᑫᔪᑭᓂᒃ ᒥᔪᑦᐁ ᒍᑦᐊᒃ ᑭᑭ ᐊᑦᓄᒋᑭᒥᑎᓯx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔾ ᔭᔪᑦᑕᒋᑦ ᓱᓱ ᐅ ᒪᒥ ᑲᑫᑭᒥᑦᐁᑦᐃᓂᓂᐤ?

ex ᑭ ᑦᐃᑕᒪᑦᐅᐤ ᑭᑭ ᐯᑭ ᒥᓂᔪᑦ ᓴᓂᐊᓓ, ᐁᔪ ᒪᒃ ᑲ ᐃᒋᑦ, ᐊᑦᐁᓓ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔾᔫᓓᔪᑦᐃᓓ ᐅᒪ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᐊᑦᐁᓓ ᑲ ᓓᑦᐁᔾᐅᓂᑦ ᔪᓱᕿ; ᐁᔪ ᓱᓱ ᐁ ᐃᒋᑦ, ᒥᓂᒃ ᔪᓱᕿ ᐊᓂᐃ ·ᐁᒋᔾᓂᑦ ᔪᓱᕿ, ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭᑭᒪᓂ) ᐊᓂᐃ ·ᐁᒋᔾᓂᑦ ᑭᑭᒪᓂᒃx

bx ᐊᑦᐁᓂᑭ ᐸᐸᓂᑲᓓᒃ ?

ex ᐸᐸᓂᑲᓓᒃ ᐁᑦᐊᑲᑲᓂᑭᒃ ᐃᓂᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᑲ ᒪᑦᐊᑭᑦᐃᑭᒃ ᑎᐯᒥ-ᒥᑫᑦᐃ ᓴᓂᐊᓓ ᑲ ᑐᑦᐃᑦᐊᑭ ᔪᒥᑦᐃᓂᓂᑦᐊ ᑭᑭ ᑎᐸᐊᐃᒪᓂᑭ ᒥᒥᑦᐁ ᐃᓂᓂᑦᐊᒃ ᐸᐸᓂᑲᓓᒃ ᐁᑦᐊᑲᑲᓂᑦᐊ ᑲ ᑭ ᔭᔪᑭᐃᓂᑭᒥᑦx

bx ᑭ ᑭᑭ ᐃᑌᓂᑦᐃᔪᑦᐊᒃ ᓴ ᐸᐸᓂᑲᓓᒃ ?

ex ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓂ; ᒍᑦᐊᒃ ᓇᒪᑦᐃᓂ ᑭ ᓱᐯᒥᑦᒪᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐸᐊᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑎᐯᒥᑫᑦᐃ ᓴᓂᐊᓓ; ᓴᓱᐱᓗ ᓄᓐᑦ ᑭ ᐸᑦᑲᑌᑦᐊᒃ ᐸᐸᓂᑲᓓ ᒪᔪᔭ ᑲ ᐊᓂᒪᔪᔭ ᐁ ᐃᑦᑲᑌᑦᐊᒃ; ᓄᓐᑦ ᒋᒃ ᒪᔪᔭ ᐁ ᐊᓂᒪᓱᒋᑎᒃ, ᒪᑎ ᐃᓂᒥᑦᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑌᑦᐊᒃx

ᐱᓴᑭᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 35.

ᑲx ᒋᓇ ᐁ·ᑌᒪᒃᑲ ᓇᔨᐱ·ᐁ·Δ ᐊᑕᓗᑲᓇ ᐁ Δ·ᒋᓂ·ᐊᑲ?

ᓇx ᐊᑕᓗᑲᓇ ᑲ ᑕ·ᑲᑭ ᑲ ᐅᑎ ᓇᑕ·ᐁᓕᑕᑲ ᑭᓴᔨ ᐅᒣᓂᓂ ᑭᑎ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪᕐᖏ: ᕿᑎᒧ ᑭ Δᓵ·ᑲᐸᓕᕐᕿ ᐊᔨᑭ, ᒥᓴᓗ ᑲᑕ ᐯᑎᑎᓵ·ᐁᐤ ᐅᑦ ᐁᓇᒪᓕᒪ, ᐁᑯ ᒧᒪ ᒪᑎᐃᓵ-ᑯᑌᑲ ᕿ ·ᐁᐱᓇᓕᓕᑎ ᐅᒪᑎ·ᒋ·ᐊ, ᐁᑯᑕ ᐊᓇᑕ ᑲᑭᕿ ᓇᓵᐱᑌ ᕿ ᓇᓄᑲᑌᓕᒣᒪᑎ, ᐅᒥᓗ·ᑕ·ᐊ ᒧᒪ ᑭᑎᑭᔪᑯᑲ ᑭᑎ Δ)ᑌᓕᑎ ᐁᑯᑕ ᑲᑭᕿ ᕿ Γ·ᓐᓕᒣᓕᑎx

ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ Δᑎᑦ ᒪᓇ ᐅᓯᑲᐊᒋᕿᐤ?

ᓇx ᑭ<ᐅ)·Δᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᑭ Δᔭᐧᐁᐱᓂᑯ "ᐁᖏᑦ ᐊᓇᑎᐸᓵx

ᑲx ᒋᓄᑭ ·ᐁᑎ ᐅᒣᓂᐤ ᑭ ᑐᑎᑲᑌᓕᒃ?

ᓇx "ᐁᖏᑦ ᐊᓇᑎᐸᔨ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓄᐤ ᑭᑎ ·Δᑭᒧᑦ "ᐁᕈᑎᓴᔨ ·Δᑭᔭᓇ ᕃᓕᐸ ·Δ·Δᓕ·ᐊ, ᐁᑯ ᑲ Δᑎᑯᑦ ᒪᓇ, ᓇᒪ·Δᓕ ᑭ ·ᑲᓴᔨᑯ ᑐᑌᓇ ᐁ ·Δᑭᒪᑦ ᐊᓇ Δᔨᑫᓵx ᐅᒣᓂᐤ ᓇᔨᐱᓴ ᑭ ᑭᔭ·ᐊΔᑯ "ᐁᕈᑎᓴᔨ, ᑭ ᔭᑯᑭᑎᐤ ᒧᒪ ᑭᑭᑦᑭᑯᒃ ᑭᑎ ·ᐁᐱᓇᓕᓕᑎ ᒪᓇ

ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ Δ)ᑦ·ᐊᑲᓂ·Δᑦ ᒪᓇ · ᑭ<ᐅ)·Δᑲᒥᑯᒃ?

ᓇx ᑭᔭᔨᓂ ᑭ·ᓂᔭ ᐊᓇᑎ ᑭ Δᑦᓂ ᐁᑯ ᒧᒪ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᑫ-·ᔭᑲᓂ·Δᑦ ᐁ Δᑦᓇ·ᐁᑦ "ᐁᖏᑦx

ᑲx ᒋᓄᑭ ·ᐁᑎ Δᑦᓇ·ᐁᑦ "ᐁᖏᑦ ᑭᑎ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂ·Δᓕᒥ ᒪᓇ?

ᓇx ᐯᓴ·ᑲᓂ ᐁ ᑭᔨᑲᓕᒃ "ᐁᖏᑦ ᐁ ᓇᐁᓕᑕᒥΔᑯᑦ "ᐁᕈᑎᓴᔨ ᐅᑦᓂᔨᓕᐊ ᐁ ᓂᒥᔨᑯᑦ, ᑭ ᑭᑎΔ·Uᓂ ᑭᑎ ᒥᓭᑦ ᑫ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑫ ᓇ)ᑦᒧᑯ·ᑫ; ᐁ ᔨᑭᒥᑯᑦ ᒧᒃ ᐅᑲ·Δᔭ, ᑭ Δ·Uᓂ; ᒥᓕᓇ ᐅᑦ ᒪᓇ ᐅᔨᑲᐊᒋᕿᐤ ᐅᔨᑎ·ᑲᓇ ᐅᓭᒃᑲᓵx ᑭᑎᐅᑭᒪᓂ ᑭ ᒥᑎᓕ·ᐁᔨᓂ, ᐁ ᑭ ᑭᑎ-Δ·Uᑦ ᒧᒃ, ᑭ Δᑦᓇ·ᐁᓂ ᑭᑎ ᑭᔭᑫ·ᑫ·ᔭᑲᑲ·Δᓕᒥx

ᑲx ᒋᓂ ᑲ Δᔨ ᐊᔭᒧᑦ ᒥᔨᑭ Δᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᓄᔨᐱᓇᑎᔨᑦ · ᑦᑲᒋᔨᑲᒃ?

ᓇx Δᓕᓕᐊᑲ ᐊ·ᐊᔨᑌ ᓂᐅᓓ·ᓓᐤ ᑭᑎᒥᑑᒥᒋᓓᐤ ᑭ Δᑦᔨ-ᐊᑲ, ᑭ ᐊᔨᐁ·ᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᒧᒃ ᐁᓂᐅᓇᓕᒥ ᐱᐊ ᐁᑯᑕ ᓂᐅᑭ ᑲ ᒧᒃ ᐅᑲᑭᑦᑭᑯᒃ ᐁᑦᑎᑲᓂᑦ ᐁᑦᑎᑲᓂᑦ ᐁᑦᑎᑲᓂᑦ

ᑐᑦᐁᐣ ᑭᒋ ᓇᐊᐱᓕᒋ, ᐃᔪᐱ ᒪᒃ ᑲᔭᐳᓕᒋ ᑭᔪᑭᓄᐊᒪᓪᐊᑲᑲᑦ ᑭ ᒍᔭᑭᓲᒪᒃ ᐃᔪᑯᑎᓄᓇ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᒍᔭᑭᓇᐸᑦ ᓂᓪᓴᔭ ·ᐊᒋᐱᐊᐊᒋᑦ

ᐱᔪᑭᒋᓇᐃᑲᓇ 36.

ᑲᓭ **ᑫᐧᑲᓇ ᐧᒋᔪᔪ ᐅ ·ᑫᔪᑭᓇᑯᒋᐧᐃᓇ?**

ᓇᓭ ᒋᔪᔪ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓂᐧ **ᐱᒋᔪ**, ᖃᒪᔪ, ᓂᔭᒋ **ᒐᓇ** ·ᐃᒋᔨᓴᓂᓪᒋᐊ, ᑭ ᐃᑐᒋᐁᐧ ᒪᒃ ᒋᐊᒋᐁᐧ ᐁ ᐃᔭᑦᒋᑎᓇ ᐁ ·ᐊᒋᓪᓕᐧᑲᓂᐧ ·ᐊᒋᒋᓪᐁ ᐁ ·ᐃ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᒋᑦ; ᖃ·ᑲᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᒋᑦ ᑭ ·ᑫᔪᑭᓇᑯᒋᐧᐅᓄ, ᐅᔨᔪᒋᒥᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᒋᑯᒪᓂᐧ ᒋᐱᔪᑲᑯ ᐱᒋᒪ ᓂᔭᒋ ᐅ ·ᐃᓇᒥᑲᓇ ᑭ ·ᐊᒋᓇᒥᐧᐊ ᒋᐱᔪᑲᑯ ·ᐊᒋᔪᑌ·ᐃᓇ; ᑭ ᐯᒋ ᓄᑯᒋᔪᒋᑯ ᒪᒃ ᒧᒋᔪ ᓂᔭᒋ **ᐃᓇᔨᔪ** ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑯᒋᐧᐃᑦ; ᒪᑎᑲᒃ ᒪᒃ, ᐁ ·ᐊᒋᒋᒋᓪᒋ ·ᐊᔪᑯᐊ ᑭ ᐊᑲ·ᔪᔪᑌᑯᒋᐧᐃᑲᑲᒃ, ᐯᒋᑯᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᓂᔭᒋ ᑭ ᐯᒋᑲᓇᑲ, ᑲ ᐃ·ᑌ·ᒪᑲᒃ, ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᓂᑯᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᑲ ᐊᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᑭᔪᑭᓇᑯᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᒪᒃ ᒋᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐊᔭᒥᐊᑯᒋᐧᐃᑦ; ᒪᑎᑲᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐃᓇᓪᓕᐧᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐊᑲᓇᓪᓕᐧᐃᓇ ᐁ ᐃᓇᓪᓕᐧᐃᓇ ᐯᒋᑲᓇᑲ, ᐯᒋᑯᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᑭ ᐯᒋᑲᓇᑲ, ᐃ ᐃ·ᑌ·ᒪᑲᒃ, ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᓂᑯᒋᐧᐃᓇ ᐃ ᑭᐅ ᐃᔪᑭᓇᑯᒋᐧᐃᑦ; ᒪᔭᒥᐃᓇ

ᑲᓭ **ᒋᓂ ᐃ ᐅᑭᑲᒃ ᑭᔪᑭᓄᐊᒪᓪᐊᑲᑲᒃ?**

ᓇᓭ **ᑭ ᐅᑎᑭᒪᓪᓕᐧᐊᒃ, ᓴᔪᒪᒃ ᒥᒪ ᑭ ᔪᑭᒋᓪᐊᒃ; ᑭ ᐃᒥᑭᓇᒃ, ᓴᔪᒪᒃ, ᐅᑦᐃᒃ, ᐅᐃ·ᐃᓪ ᒋᐱᒋᓪᐊᒃ: ᐃᔪᐱ ᒥᒪ ᑌᔪᑭᔪᒪᒋᑦᒃ, ᓴᒪ·ᐃᓪ ᐊ·ᐅᓪᓕᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᒋᓪᐊᒃ ᐁ ·ᐊᒋᐸᒉᐧᐊᒃ ᑭᔪᑭ ᐱᐧᐃᓇ.**

ᑲᓭ **ᒋᓂᑭ ·ᐅᒋ ᐸ·ᑲᒋᑭᒃ ᑭᔪᑭ ᒍᐧᐸᐊ?**

ᓇᓭ **ᒍᐧᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓪᒉᐧᐊᒃ ᒥᑭᔭᐃ ᑭᒋ ᐯᒋ ᐃᑐᑌᓪᒋ ᒋᐱᔪᑲᑯ ᐊᔪᑭ·ᐃ ᑭᒋᑭᑭᒪᓂᐊᐃᒪᒃ, ᑭᒋ ᔭᑯᒋᐊᓪᒋ ᑦᒥ·ᐃᓪᓪᓪᐊ, ᑭᒋ ᐅᐱᓇᓪᒋ ᒥᓴᒪᓪᒋ ᐃᔭᑌᓪᒋ ᑭᔪᑭᓇᑯᒋᐧᐃᑦ ᐃᔭᑦᒋᑎᓇ ᐅᑭᒪᓕᐧᐃᓇ, ᒋᐱᔪᑲᑯ ᑲ ᐃᔭᑌᓪᒋ ᑭᒋᑭᑭᒪᓂᐊᐃᒪᒃ ᐃᔭᑦᒋᑎᓇ ᐅᑭᒪᓕᐧᐃᓇ

ᑭᒋᓴᓕᐹ·ᐃᓕ·∇·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᓄᓐᓕ ᐅᒪᓯᓇᐃᑫ·ᐊᒃ, ᑭ ᐃᓐᓱᒃ ᓂᓴ) ᑭᔪᒃ·ᐊ ᒪᒃ ᒥᓇ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᓂ ᒃ ᐅᑎ ·ᐊᓂᓱᒃᓇᓪ: ᐅᑐᓕᓂ ᒪᒃ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑭ ᐅᑎ ᓂᓯᑐᑕ·ᒪᒃ ᑭᓴᓗᐃᒪ·ᐊᓇᒃ, ∇ᓴ ·ᐃᓕ·ᐊᓂ ᑕᐱᓴᐩᑌ ᒥᓯ·∇ ᑯᑕᑭᓴᒃ **J**·ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓕᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᓐ ᐅᑭᒪᒥᓕ·ᐊ·ᐊ ∇ ᕆᑯᔪᓂᓕᒋ ᑭᒋ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᓕᒋ ᐃᓴᑌᐃᓐ ᐊᓴᑭᓕᓂᓚ

bx ᓇᒪ ᓇ **J**·ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᑯᒋ ᐱ·ᒪᓯᓇᑕ·∇·ᐊᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ ?

ax **∇∇**, ᐅᑐᓕᓂ ᑭ ᑯᒋ ᑐᑕ·ᒪᒃ ᐊ·ᐊᓯᑌ ᐃᓐᐱᓐ ᐯᓴ·ᑲᓂ; ᑭᓴᓴ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᕆᐸᓯᓂᓚ

bx ᑫᑯ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᓯ·ᐃᓕ ᑲ ᒥᓭᑲᓂ·ᐃᓕ ᑭᓴᓴ ?

ax **X** ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᑲᓂ·ᐃᓂ ᑲ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒪᑲᓂ ᕆᐱᓴᐩᑌ ∇ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒪᑲᓂ ᒥᓴᓷ ᓄᓐᓕ ᕆᒪᓴᐩᑌᓇᒃ: ᐅᒪ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᑲᓂ·ᐃᓂ ∇ ᐸᑲᓂᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᓕ ᑭᑎ ᐱᒪᑭᐸ ᐃᓕᓐᓇ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᓚ

bx ᑫᑯ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᒃ ᕆᒪᓴᐩᑌᓇᓂ·ᐃᑎᒃ ·∇ᓴᑲᒃ ?

ax ᐅᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧ·ᐊᒃ,ᓴᓴᑭ·ᐃᓕ·∇·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᓄᓐᓕᑭᑎᐅᑭᒪᒪ·ᐊᒃᓚ

bx ᐸᓀᑭ ·∇ᑎ ᐃᔪᓂᑲᑕᑲᓂ·ᐃᓕ ᕆᒪᓴᐩᑌᓇᓂ ᑭᓴᓴ ?

ax **·ᐃᓕ** ∇·ᐊ·ᑲᓇ ᐅᑭ ᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧ ᐅᑕ ᐊᓴᑲᒃ ᒃ ᐯᒋ ᑎᔅᐅᑦᔪᓕ ᑭᑎᓂᐅ)·ᐊ ᑭᑭ ᑭᓴᑭᓂᒪᒍᐊᒪᓕᖅ ᐅ ᓇᑕ·∇ᓕ-ᕆᒧ·ᐃᓂᓕᐣ; ᐊᓇ ᓴᓴᑭ·ᐃᓕ·∇·ᐃᓕᓕᓂ ᒃ ᓴᓴᑭ·ᐃᓕ-·∇ᓴᑕ·ᐊᒋ ᑭᑎᓂᐅ)·ᐊ ᑎᑎᓕ·∇ ·ᐃᓷᓂ ᑭᑭ ᐅᑎ ᐊᖏᓇᒧᑲ·ᐃᓷᒃ ᑭ ᒪᑭ·ᑕ·ᐃᓂᓇ·ᐊ; ᓄᓐᓕ ᒥᒃ ᑭ ᑭᑭᐅᑭᒧᒪᓇᓂ ᒃ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᑕᓂ ᐅᓕᓂ·∇·ᐃᓇ ᐅᑎ ᓄᓐᓕ ᒧᑭᒃ ᑭ ᐅᐱᓂᑕᓂ ᑭᑭᑭᔪᑦᓴ

ᐱᓴᑕᓯᓇᐃᒃᓇ 37.

bx ·ᐃᑕᒧ·ᐃᓇ ᐊᓂᒪ ᒧᒪᓴᒃᑭ ᐊᐳᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᒃ ᑐᑕᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ ∇ ·ᐊᓂᓱᒃᓇᓪᑦ ᓭᓴᑦᓴ ᒃ ᑭ ᓂᐱᓕᒥᑭ ?

ax ᓭᓴᑦᓴ, **ᒧᑦᑕ** ᓄᓐᓕ ᑐᒪ ·ᐃᑭᔭᓂ·ᑲ·ᐊ, ᑭ ᐊᑯᓯᓂ; ·ᐃᓕ·ᐊᓂ ᒧᒃ ᐊ·∇ᓕ·ᐊ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔭᐊᒪ·∇·ᐊᐦ ᑭᓴᓴ ∇ ᓇᑐᒧᒪ·ᑲᑭᒃ ᑭᑭ ᐯᑭ ᕆᑯᔪᓂᓕᒋ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᒧᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎ ᐃᑐᑌᓕ·ᐊ ᐸᑎᒧᒪ ᑭᓴᓷᑕᓕᒋᓕᒋ ∇ ᐳᓂ ᐱᒧᑎᓯᑦ ᓭᓯᑦᓴᓚ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭ ᑲ·ᑫᑭᑫᒪ ᑭᑭ ᐃᑐᒧᐊᒃ-

ᓂᐧᐃᑦ ᐃᑕ ᐁ ᓀᐃᑲᐧᑊᑲᓂᐧᐃᓕᓕᒋ ᓄᔪᕐᔪᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᑲ ᐃᐧᑌᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐃᑲᑌᓄᑲᓂᐧᐃᓕᓕᒋ ᐊᓯᓂᐧᐳ ᑲ ᐧᐊᑭᑦᔨᓂᓕᒋ ᒥᐸᐅᒥᑯᑲ; ᐃᔪᐱ ᒪᒃ ᐅᒣᓂᐧ ᑲ ᑭ ᔨᑎᑲᑌᓂᐧᑲ, ᒥᔪᔪ ᑭ ᑌᐧᐯᐧ, ᐁ ᑭᐧᕐᐧᔨᐧᑦ; ᓄᔪᕐᔪᑦ, ᐯᑦ ᐧᐊᓂᐧᐃ ! ᐧᐃᓄ ᒪᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ᓂᐱᑦ ᑭ ᐯᑦ ᐧᐊᓄᐧᐃᐧ ᐁ ᐧᐁᐧᐁᑲᐱᓯᑦ ᓂᐧᑲᐊᔪᑲᓂ ᐊᐸᒋᐧᐃᓄ ᐅᑦ: ᐁᐧᑯ ᒥᔪᔪ ᐁᐧᑌᑦ, ᐊᐸᐅᑲ ᓂᔪᑦ ᐸᑭᑎᓂᐧᑲᓵ

ᑲᓵ ᓱᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔑ ᐧᐊᐸᑎᓂᐧᐁᑦ ᒣᒦ ᐁ ᐃᔪᐱᑭ ᑭᔪᑌᓂᒪᑦ ᒥᔪᔪ?

ᓀᓵ **ᐯᑕᓂ** ᐃᓱᐧᐃᓂᑲ ᐃᓂᓂᐧ ᖃᓰᓓ ᑲ ᐃᔑᓂᑲᓵᑦ ᑭ ᓀᐃᒣᐧ ᒣᒦᓴ ᓂᔪᑦ ᓰᓐᒣᐧ ᓄᔪᕐᔪᑦ ᑭᐱ ᐧᐃᑦ ᒥᒋᓯᓂᐧᒪᒥᑲᓵ ᒥᔪᔪ; ᓰᓐᑕ ᑭ ᐊᔪᔪᐧᕐᐊᓄᐧ, ᒣᒦ ᓰᒃ ᑭ ᐅᑎᓀᓂᐧ ᐯᐧᔪᓂᐧᒪᐧᐃᑲᓵ ᑕᒪᔪᐧᐃᓄᐧᐃᓂᐧᐳᑲ ᐅᔪᔪ ᐁᐧᑌᑦ ᐃᓂᐧᐊᑎᓂᐧᒪᐧᐃᑲᓵ ᐃᔪᐱᑦ ᐁ ᐊᓂᐧᓓᓂᐧᒪᐧᐃᑲᓵ, ᑭ ᔨᒋᓀᓂᐧᐊᑦ ᐁᐧᑌᑦ ᑭᐱ ᐧᐃᑦ ᐊᐧᐃᑲᓂᐧᐃᓂᐧᐳᑲ ᐃᔪᐱ

ᓇᕕ ᐁᐁ ; ᑭ ᐯᔨ·∇·ᐊᒃ ᒥᓴᑎᒧᔨᔅᓵ ᑭ ᑌᓴᑦᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐅ ·ᐃᓭᒧᒃᓂ·ᑯ·ᐊ, ∇ᑯ ᒪᒃ ᑎᐁᑦᓭᒧᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ; ᒥᑦᑐ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᑦ·ᖃᑭᑎᑦ·ᐊᒃ ᐅ ·ᐃᓭᒧᒃᓂ·ᑯ·ᐊ ᒣᓴᑲᓭᒃ; ᑯᑦᑭᓵᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᑭᓵᖯᑦᐊ·ᒪᒃ ·ᐊᑎ·ᖃᓭ ᒥᓴᑎᑯᒃ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᐊᓭᓴᑫᑎᑦ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᒣᓴᖯᓭᒃ, ᓂᔅᑦ ᑭ ᑌ·∇·ᐊᒃ, "ᐅᐃᓴᓭ, ᔅ·∇ᓕᑦᑯᑯᓂ ᐊᓭ ᖃ ᑦᑯᔨᒃ ᑌᐁᓕᒥᑫᓕᒥ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔨᓂᖃᓂ·ᐃᓂᓕᒃᓵ

ᖃᓵ ᐃᓴᐱ ᒥᓴᑦ ᐱ∇·ᓄᑦᑦᓕᓕᓂ, ᑯᑦᓴᒥᓕᒪᓂ, ᑯᓂ ᖃ ᑐᑦᒃ ?

ᓇᕕ ᑭ ᒪᑐᑐᒪᒪ ᐃᑯ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂ, ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᑯᐃᑫᒧ ᒪᒃ ᑭᑦ ᓂᔨ·ᐊ-ᓭᑦᑯᓕᒥ ᔨᒥ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᓵ

ᖃᓵ ᑯᓂ ᖃ ᐃ·ᑌᑦ ∇ ᑯᓕᒧᒪᑦ ᔨᒥ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᑭᑦ ᓂᔨ·ᐊ-ᓭᑦᑯᓕᒥ ᑭᐱᓴᒥᒪᓕᓂ ?

ᓇᕕ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᑫ, ᐃᑕ ∇ ᐃᑕ·ᖃᓂᒪᒃ ᒥᓵᑫ ᖃ ᓂᐱᒪᖃᓂᒃ ∇ᑯᑦ ᑫ ᐯᑭ ᒪ·ᐊᒥᐃᐅᑦᓂ ᒥᑭᓭ·ᐊᒃ, ∇·ᐊᑯ ᖃ ᐅᑦ ᑭᔅᑫᓕᑯᓭᓭᑭᒃ ᔨᒥ ᒪᔨᑫ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃᓵ

ᖃᓵ ᑯᓂ ᖃ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᑯᑦ ᐅ ᑭᔅᑭᓂᓵᒪ·ᑯᖃᓭ ᑭᑦ ᑐᑦᒥᒥᓵ ?

ᓇᕕ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓂ, ᐃᑕ ∇ ᐃᑕ·ᖃᓂᒪᒃ ᔨᒥ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᑦ ᓂᔨ·ᐊ-ᓭᑦᑯᓕᒥ ᑭᐱᓴᒥᒪᓕᓂ ᐊᓴᑭᓭ ᐃᑕ ᐃᑕ·ᖃᓂᒪᒃ ᐃᐱᑦᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᐱᓴᒥᒪᓕᓂᓵ

ᖃᓵ ᑯᓂ ᖃ ᐃᑌᓂ, ᐃᑕ ∇ ᐃᑕ·ᖃᓂᒪᒃ ᒥᓵᑫ ᑭᑦ ᓂᔨ·ᐊ-ᓭᑦᑯᓕᒥ ᑭᐱᓴᒥᒪᓕᓂ ᐊᓭᓴᑫᑎᑦ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᑦ ᑐᑦᒥᒥᓵ ?

ᓇᕕ ᑭ

bx ᒥᓴᓵ ᐊᓐ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᕐᒣᐤ ᑲ ᑐᑎᒥᓕᒥ ᑭᒥᓴᓴᑭᐨᐃᓕᓕᐨᐁᐨᐃ-ᓕᓕᐨᐊ ᓄᓴᑎ ᔪᑎᓴᕐ

bx ᐁᐁ; ᐨᐁᓴ ᐨᐊᐸᑎᓖ ᒥᓯᐨᐁ ᒥᑌᐃ: ᑭ ᑭᓴᑫᓕᕐᓖ ᓄᓴᑎ ᑫᑲᑦ ᐁ ᐅᑎᑭᐸᓕᓕᓱ ᑭᒋ ᐱᒥᑎᑦᑦ ᐅ ᐱᒪᐨᑦᐃᓕᐨᐊᐨᐃᓐᓇ ᐃᓕᓕᐨᐊ ᐅᒋ, ᑭ ᐨᐃᑕᒪᐨᐁᐨ ᒪᓱ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓰᐃᒪᐨᐊᐨᐃᓱᓇ ᑭᒋ ᐊᐸᓴᑲᐨᐃ-ᒋᓕᒋ ᒥᐅᓴᑫᓴᐃ ᒪᔪᑦᐨᐃᓕᓕᐨᐊ ᑭᒋ ᐨᐃᒥᒥᑭᔪᒥᑦᓵ

bx ᕫᑲᓇ ᐊᓕᒪᒪ ᒥᐅᓴᑫᓴᐃ ᒪᔪᑦᐨᐃᓇ?

ax ᒪᔪᑦᐨᐃᓇ ᑲ ᑲᓇᐨᐁᓕᒥᑲᑌᓱ ᑭᒋ ᑭᓴᑭᔪᓵᓕᓕᐨᐊᑲ ᔪᐨᐊᑲ ᐁ ᑭ ᐱᒪᒥᐃᐃᒥᑲ ᑫᒥᒪᓕᑐᐨᐊᐨᐃᓕᓕᐨᐊ ᐅᒋ; ᐁᔪᓴᐱ ᓄᔪᐨᐊᓵᒥᐃᐨᐁᐨ ᐁᓇᒪᓕ ᑭ ᓕᐸᐁᓱ ᒥᔪᐨᐁ ᐃᒋᐸᑎᓱᓇ, ᑭ ᒥᐅᓴᑲᒪᒪ ᒪᑲ ᒥᔪᐨᐁ ᐨᐊᐸᑎᓕᐨᐊᔪᓕᐨᐊᑲ ᑲ ᑭᓴᑭᓕᓕᓵᓕᓕᐨᐊᐨᐃᓐᓇ ᐅ ᒥᔪᐨᐁᐨᐃᓐᓇ ᐅᒋᓵ

ᐱᓴᑭᔪᓵᐃᐃᓇ 39.

bx ᑫᔪ ᒪᓕᓴᑲᓕᓕᐨᐊᑲ ᐊᓇ ᒥᐅᓴᑫᓴᐃ ᒪᓕᓴᑲᓕᓕᐨᐊᓴ?

ax ᒪᓕᓴᑲᓕᓕᐨᐊᓴ ᐁᑲ ᑲ ᒪᓱᑭᔪᓴ ᐁᑲ ᓄᓴᑎ ᐁ ᐸᐸᑌᐨᐃᔪᒥᓴ, ᑲ ᓕᐸᐊᑲᓕᓕᐨᐊᐨᐃᓴ ᓄᓴᑎ ᒧᐨᐊᑲᓕᓕᐨᐊᐨᐃᓴ ᐁ ᒥᓇᐨᐁᓕᒥᑲᑌᓱ ᒪᔪᑦᐨᐃᓐᓴ ᑲ ᒥᔪᐨᐁᐨᐃᓐᓇ ᒪᓕᓴᑲᓕᓕᐨᐊᐨᐃᓴ ᑲ ᑭᔪᐨᐁᐨᐃᓐᓇ ᐅᒋᓵ ᑲ ᐅᒋ ᐨᐊᐸᑎᓕᐨᐊᔪᓕᐨᐊᑲ ᒪᓕᓴᑲᓕᓕᐨᐊᐨᐃᓴ

bx ᑭᐃᓐᓱᑦ ᐅᒪ ᒡᓐᑌ ᑦ ᐃᐧᑌᑦ ᑭᓴᓵ?

ex ᐊᓐᑦ ᑫᓐᓴᒥᓂᓵ ᑭ ᐃᐧᑌᑌᓂ, ᐁᑯᑦ ᒪᒃ ᐁᓴᒥᐊᑦ, ᐁ ᐃᑌᓕᓂᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐃᓐᓱᓐ ᑭᑎ ·ᐃᓴᕿᓕᓂᒃ ᓰᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒥᓂᔪᓕᓂᒪ, ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐯᓱ·ᐃᓚ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐃᔨᓰ·ᑦᓂᓕᓂᓂ ᒡᐱᓴᑯᒃ ᒥᑯ ᐁ ᒥᔨᐸᑭᒃ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᓴᑭᒃᓵ ᐁᓕ·ᐁᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᓯᕿᓕᓂᒪ ᒥᓯ·ᐁ ᕿ·ᐁᓴᕿᓕᓂᒃ ·ᐃᓕᓐᓱ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᐅᑎ; ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓂ ᒪᒃ, ᓄᑦ! ᓓᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᐁ ᐃᔨ ᓓᑦ·ᐁᓕᑦᒪᓓ ᓂᓕ, ᒪᒃ ᐁ ᐃᔨ ᓓᑦ·ᐁ-ᓕᒥᒪᓓ ᑭᓕ ᑲᑦ ·ᐃ ᑐᑭᑲᑌᓵᓵ

ᐱᓴᑭᓯᓓᐃᑲᓓ 40.

bx ᒡᓂ ᑦ ᐃᔨ ·ᐊᓱᔨᐸᑭᑲᑦ ᒥᓴᓵ ᒍᑭᓴ?

ex ᑭ ᐯᑭ ·ᐃᑎ·ᐁᐧ ᒥᑎᑦ ᒪᔨᑯ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐁ ᐊᒣᓕᑭ ᓱᐳ·ᐊᓴᑌᓂᑲᓓ, ᓂᓵᑦ ·ᐊᓴᑌᓂᑲᓓ ᓂᓵᑦ ᐸᑲᒪᑲᓓ, ᑭ ᐯᑭ ᓓᑌᓂ ᒥᓴᓴ ᒪᒃ ᑭᑎ ᐅᑎᒪᑦ; ᑭ ᐃᑎᔪ ᒪᒃ ᒥᓴᓴ, ᒍᑭᓴ, ᑭ ·ᐊᓱᔨᐸᑭᑲᓂ ᓓ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕ-ᔪᓯᓓ ᐁ ᐅᑎᒪᑦ? ᐁᔪ ᒥᓴᓴ ᑫ·ᑫᑭᒪᑦ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐊ·ᐁᓓ ᓂᑦ·ᐁᓕᒣᒃ? ᐁᔪ ᐯᑭᑎᓂᑎᓯᑦ ᐅᑭᒥᓕᒃ, ᑭ ᒪᒪᑭᔪᐱᑎᔪ ᒪᒃ ᓂᓵᑦ ᑭ ᐃᑦᐊᐃᔪ ᐃᑦ ᒃ ᐃᐧᑦᓕᑭ ᒃᐅᐳᓴᓴ ᒃ ᑭᑭᓴᓴᑭ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐁᓕᓕ·ᐃᓕᒥᓵ

bx ᖃᒪᓓ ᐱᑦᓴ ᓓ ᑭ ᓄᓴᐱᓓᑌᓂ ᒥᓴᓴ?

ex ᐁᐁ; ᐃᓴᐱ ᒪᒃ ᒃ ᑲ·ᑫᑭᒪᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ, ᑭᓕ ᓓ ᓂᓵᑦ ᐯᐳᒃ ᒥᓴᓴ ᐅ ᑭᔪᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓓ? ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓂ, ᓓᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᓂ ᐅᑎ ᑭᔪᑫᓕᒪᓂ ᒥᓴᓴ; ᐃᓴᐱ ᒪᒃ ᐅᑐᓂᓂ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᑦ ᓂᓴᓵᓂ, ᐁᔪ ᓂᐅᒋᔪᑦ ᓰᐯᐸᑲᐊᒃᑲᓓᓵ ᑭ ᒃᓓ·ᐊᐸᒥᔪ ᒪᒃ ᒥᓴᓴ; ᐱᑦᐱ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᑭᔪᑭᔪᓂ ᐊᓂᐁᓕᓂᓂ ᐃ·ᑌ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂᓂ ᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔪᑦ ᒥᓴᓴ; ᑭ·ᐊ-ᓕ·ᐃᓂ ᒪᒃ, ᓂᓵᑦ ᔪᒃ ᑭ ᒪᐅᓵ

bx ᒋᓂ ᒃ ᑐᑦᐊᑭᒃ ᒥᓴᓴ ᑭᒥᓴᓴᑭ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐁᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ?

ex ᑭ ᑎᐸᐊᒪ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᓯᓴᑭ ᐅᑎᐸᒥᒍ·ᐊ ᑭᑦ ᒪᒋ ᒪᒥᑦᓂ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᒥᓴᓴ, ᓄᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᒋ·ᐯᑦ·ᐊᒃᓂ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ: ᒥᓴᓴ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓂ, ᓂᓕ ᓂᑦ ᐊ·ᐃᓵ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᐅᔪᔪᓴ; ᐁᔪ ᐁ·ᑌᒥᒃ ᑭᒥᓴᓴᑭ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐁᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ,

ᓇᓴᐱᒃ ᒪᒥ ᐊᐳᒥᓂ, ᐃᑌᓕᒋᔪᓂ ᑭᒥ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂᐅᖅ ᑎᓴᒃ ᐅᔪ ᐃᒋᓕᒃ ᐃᐊᐳᓴᓂᐊᒋᑲᒃ ᑎᓴᓴ, ᓄᔭᑦ ᔪᓂᑲᒋᒃ ᓄᔭᑦ ᐅᒋᒪᓂᐊᒋᒃ ᐅᓴᓴᑎᔪᓕᒃ; ᒥᔪᓂᐅ ᐅᐅ ᒪᒥ ᑫᓂᓇ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᓴᐯᓕᑎᓕᓂᐊ ᑭᒥ ᓂᐃᓴᑫᓕᑎᓕᒥ ᐃᓕᓄ ᐃᓕᓕᓂᐊ ᐅᒥx

bx ᑭᒥᓴᓴᑭᓂᐃᓕᓂᓂᐅᓂᐊᒃ ᐊ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐅᓂᐊᒃ ᑎᓴᓴ?

ax ᓇᒪᓂᐃᓪ; ᔨᓂᐊᒃ ᐅ ᑎᐯᓕᒥᔪᓂᒃ ᕮᒥᓂᐃᓕᓕᓂᐊᒃ ᓇᒪᓂᐃᓪ ᑭ ᑲᓂᓇᓂᐅᒋᒃ ᐃᓕᓕᓂᐊᒃ ᓇᒪᓂᐃᓪ ᑭᒪᓂᓴ ᕿᓪᒃ ᐊ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓂᐅᒋ

bx ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ <ᑭᑎᓀᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᑭᑦ ᑭᓴᑦᓵ·ᑲ·ᑰᑲᓂ·ᐃᓗ, ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑲᒃ ᔪᑦᓴ ᐃᓴᑲᑏᓴᑦ?

ax ᓀᓴᐱᒃ ᑭ ᒥᑭᓪ·ᐁᔪᓪᓕᒪ ᑲ ᑭ ᑐᑲᒃ, ᑭ ᐯᔨ·ᐁᐤ ᒪᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓴᑐᒥᓐᓀᐤ ᓀᓪᑲᓀ ᑭᑦ ᒥᓪᑦ ᑭᑦᓴᓴᑭᑭ·ᐃᓪ-ᓪ·ᐁ·ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ ᓄᓴᑦ ᑭᑦᐃᓪᓪ·ᐊ, ᑭ <ᑭᑦ·ᐁᐱᓄᐤ ᒪᒃ ᑭᑦᐊᔭᒥᐁ·ᐃᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᓄᓴᑦ ᑭ ᓇᑕ·ᐃ ᐊᑯᓪᑎᓯᓀ

bx ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑕᐊᑦᑲ ᑭᑦᓴᓴᑭᑭ·ᐃᓪᓪ·ᐁᓪᓪ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓀᓪᓀᓪᓀ?

ax ᐊᓂᐃ ᓀᓪᓀᓪᓀ ᐅᑦ ᑭ ᐊᑰ·ᐊᑫ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᔨᓄᑭ ᐅᓭᓀᓂᐊ·ᐊ ᐅ ᓂᑰ·ᐃᓪᑭᑦᑲᓂᓪᓪ· ᐁᑯᑕ ᑭᑦ ᓇᐃᒃ·ᐊᑲᓂᐃᓪᓪ·ᐃᓪᓪᑎ ᒪᓇᑌ·ᐊ, ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ·ᐁᑦ ᒥᑯ ᓂᑰ·ᐃᑭᑦᑲᓇ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂ-ᑲᑌᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᓂᑰ·ᐃᑭᑦᑲᓇᓵ

ᐱᓴᑭᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 41.

bx ᑰᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ?

ax ᐃᑐ ᑲᓪᑲᑕ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᒃ, ·ᐊᑭᑲ ᑲᓪᐸᒃ, ᐁᑯᑐ ᑎᐅᑰᑯᑦ ᑭᑦ ᐱᒥ·ᐃᑰᑦ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔨᑌᐊᑎᑯᒪ ᐁ ᓄᓴᐱ-ᓇᑎᑯᑦ ᒥᑦᑦ ᓇᐯ·ᐊ ᓀᓪᑦ ᐃᓴᓂᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐃᔨᑌᐊᑎᑯᓇ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂ-ᑲᑌᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᓂᑰ·ᐃᑭᑦᑲᓇᓪᓪ· ᐁᑯᐅ ᑭᑦ ᓇᐃᑲ·ᐊᑲᓂᐃᓪᓪ·ᐃᓪᓪᑎ ᐁ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᑌᒃᓇᓵ

bx ᑰᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᓂᐸᐊᑭᒃ?

ax ᑭ ᑭᓴᓴ·ᑲ·ᐁᒃ; ᐊᔨᑌᐊᑎᑯᒃ ᑭ ᕐᓄᐱᑌ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᑭᓴᓴ-·ᑲᑕ·ᒪᒥᒃ ᐅᑭᒥᓪᓀ ᓀᓪᑦ ᐅᓯᑎᓪᓀᓵ

bx ᑭ ᐯᔭᑯ ᓇ ᐁ ᑭᓴᓴ·ᑲ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ; ᓂᓄ ᑭᒧᑎᓴᑲᒃ ᓀᓪᑦ ᑭ ᑭᓴᓴ·ᑲ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃ·ᐊᒃ, ᐯᔭᒃ ᐅ ᑭᑭᓂᓴᑭᒃ ᐃᑌᑫ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᒪᑲ ᐅ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᓴᑭᒃ ᐃᑌᑫx

bx ᐅᔪᒥᓀ ᓇ ᐁ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ ᐅᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ?

ax ᐃᐧ ᑭᑦᐯᔭᑯᑫᒃ, ᐃᐧ ᐃᐧ ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ ᐃᐧ ᐃᐧ ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ

bx ᑭ ᐯᔭᑯ ᓇ ᑭᓴᓴ·ᑲ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᑦ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ; ᐯᔭᒃ ᑭ ᑭᓴᓴ·ᑲ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃ·ᐊᒃ, ᐯᔭᒃ ᐅ ᑭᑭᓂᓴᑭᒃ ᐃᑌᑫ, ᑯᑕᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐅ ᓇᒪᑎᓂᓴᑭᒃ ᐃᑌᑫx

bx ᐅᔪᑐᓀ ᓇ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ ᐅᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᐯᔭᒃ ᑭ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᐃᑫᒧ; ᑭ ᐊᔨᑕᑭᒪᒪᓂᒃᓂ·ᐃᓀ ᐅᒪᒋᑎᓯ·ᐊᓵ

bx ᓇᒪ ᓇ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒣ·ᑲᒃ ᐁ ᐊᑯᑭᒃ ᐊᔨᑌᐊᑎᑯᒃ ᑭ ᑭᓴᓂ-ᐊᒪᑯᓇᓀ ᑭᑦ ᔨᐱᓪ·ᐁᓯᔭᒃ ᓀᓪᑦ ᑭᑦ ·ᐁᐯᓪᒥᒪ·ᐊᑯᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᑲ ᒪᑎᑐᒋᑯᒃ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᑭ ᐊᔭᒥᐁᔨᒪᒪ·ᐁᓀ ᐊᓂᐃ ᑲ ᓂᐸᓱᑯᑦ, ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᑦ, ᓂᑰ, ·ᐁᐯᓪᒥᒪ·ᐃᒃ; ᐁᔨ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ᑭᓴᑫᓪᒪ·ᒪᒃ ᑫ·ᑲᓪᓀ ᑲ ᐅᑭᑫᒃx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒃᓂᓕᒃ ᒪᓱᓇᐃᒃᓂᓕᓂᓄ ᕿᓕᑦ ᑲ ᑭ ᑭᒃᒧᒋᑦ ᐊᔪᑌᐊᑎᐅᒃ?

ax ᐁ·ᐊᔪ ᐊ·ᐊ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᔨ·ᐊᒃ ᐅ ᑭᑎᐅᑭᒪᒥ·ᐊ·ᐊᓵ

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᑐᒋᑭᒃ ᔨ·ᐊᒃ ᒣ·ᒃᑲ ᐁ ᐊᔪᑎᓂᓕᒥ ᐊᔪᑌᐊᑎᐅᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ?

ax ᓇᓴᐱᑲ ᑭ ᒪᓗᓂᒣ·ᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᑭᒃ, ᑭᓵᓴᐱᓇ ᐃᐊ·ᐃ·ᐊᓗ ᑭᑭᒪᓐ ᐅᔪᓴᓴ, ᓂᓴᑕ·ᐃ ᐊᔪᑌᐊᑎᐅᒃ ᐅᒋᓵ ᑭᑭᓴᑭ·ᐃᓂᓂ·ᐁ·ᐃᓂᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᒃ ᓄᓴᑕ ᐅᒪᔪᓇᐃᑫ·ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᐊᐳᓴᒋᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᑭᒃ, ᔪᑕᑭᑭ ᑭ ᐱᒪᒋᐁᐅᓄ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐱᒪᑭᐃᑎᔪᓵ

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᑐᒋᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᓂᓄ ᑭᒧᑎᓴᒃᒃ?

ax ᐯᐳᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋᓂᓕᐣ, ᔪᑕᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᒥᒋᓇ·ᐁᐊᓂᑕᒪ, ᓄᓴᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓄ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᑌᐯᓇᒋᑫᐳᓇ, ᑭᓴᑭᔪᑐᒋ·ᐃᓇ ᐯᑎ ᐃᑐᓴᒋᑭᐁᐅᑫ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᒋᒪᐳᓇᐃᑫ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᑭᒃ, ᔪᑕᑭᐳ ᑭ ᐱᒪᒋᐁᐅᓄᓄᔪx

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᑐᒋᑭᒃ ᐊᓂᑭ ᓂᓄ ᑭᒧᑎᓴᒃᒃ?

ax ᐯᐳᒃ ᑭ ᒪᒋᓂᓕᐣᓄ, ᔪᑕᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑭᒥᓇᒃᓂᒪᒪ, ᓄᓴᑕ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓄ ᐯᐳᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᑌᐯᓇᒋᑫᐳᓇ, ᑭᓴᑭᔪᑐᒋ·ᐃᓇ ᐯᑎ ᐃᑐᓴᒋᑭᐁᐅᑫ·ᐊᒃ ᐅᒋᒪᐳᓇᐃᑫ·ᐊᒃ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᑭᒃ, ᔪᑕᑭᐳ ᑭ ᐱᒪᑭᐃᑎᔪᓵ

bx ᒋᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᓇᓴᐧᑫ·ᐊᔨᐃᑦᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ?

ax ᒋᐧᐯ, ᑭᑦ ᐃᑎᓇ, ᐊᓗᒃ ᐁ ᑭᔨᒃᒃ ᑭ ᒃ ·ᐃᑀ·ᐃᓇ ᕿᕽᒋᓱᒃx

ᐱᓴᑭᓱᓇᐃᒃᓇ 42.

bx ᑫ·ᒃᓕᓂ ᒃ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ ᐁ >ᓂ ᐱᒧᑎᓱᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒣ·ᒃᑲ?

ax ᐊᓴᑭ ᑭ ·ᑭᑯᐸᓕᓂ, ᐁ ᑭᓴᑭᔨᒃᒃ ᑭ ᒋᓵᒋᓴᑭᐸᓕᓂ, ᑭ ᒃᓴᑭᑎᐱᓴᒃᒃ ᒧᒧᒃ ᒥᓱ·ᐁ ᐁᓴᐱᓴᑲ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐊᓴᑭᓴ ᐃᓴᐱᓴ ᓂᓴᒃ ᑎᕿᐃᓇᓂᑕᒃ ᐱᓱᒧᐃᓂᓂᓄx

bx ᒥᑐᓂᓂ ᒃ ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ ᐁ >ᓂ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐃᓴᐱ ᓂᐃᑎᐱᒃᓂᓂᐃᑦ ᐊᔪᑌᐊᑎᐅᒃ ᐅᒋ?

ax ᐁᐁ; ᒪᔪᑫ·ᐃᓇᓕᓂ·ᐊᒃ ᑭ ᓵ·ᑕᒃᑌᑌ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ ᑭᒧᑎᓴᒃᒃ, ᐁ ·ᐊᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ ᒪᒃ ᐊᓵ ᐁ >ᓂ ᐱᒪᑎᓱᓇᑎ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᑭ ᓵ·ᑕᒃᑌᑌ·ᐁ·ᐊᒃ, ᐯᐳᒃ ᐁ ᐃᑕᔪᑭᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐅ ᕆᑲᑭᒃᓇ ᑭ ᐅᑭ ᕆᑲᒣᐣ ᐅᐱᐊᒃᓇᒃᒃ, ᑭ ᐅᑭᑭ·ᐊᓂᓇᓂᐣ ᒪᒃ ᒥᑭ ᓂᓴᒃ ᑕᑯ ᓂᐱ, ᐁᑯ ᑎᐁᐱᐊᓇᑭᑭ·ᓂᓇ ᑭᓱᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒪ·ᐃᓇx

bx ᒋᓇ ᐁ·ᑌᒪᒃᑭ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓂᓄ ᑭᓱᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒪ·ᐃᓇ?

ax ᐯᐳᒃ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒃᓇ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᐅᑭ ᐯᐳᒃ ᐅᐊᒃᓇ ᒃᑕ ᓇᓇ·ᐊᐸᒣ·ᐊᒃ ᐁᐅᓇᓂᐊᓂᒪᒪᓂᓄ; ᑯᑕᒃ ᒪᒃ, ᒃᑕ ᒃᓇ·ᐊᐸᒣ·ᐊᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᒃ ᕆᒃᒪᑭᒃx

ᑲᓪ ᐃᒋᒃ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒍ·ᐃᓐ ᐅᓐ ᑭ ᑎᐱᓪᓕᒥᓂᐅ ᐁ ᑭᓴᑦᓴᓚ·ᑲᒃ·ᐊᒃᓂ·ᐃᑦ ᐯᓪᒪᒥᐃᑦᒃ?

ᓇᓪ ᐁᐁ; ᐊᓂᑭ ᒪᔨᑫ·ᐃᓕᒥᓕ·ᐊᒃ ᑲ ᑭᓴᑦᓴᓚ·ᐊᒋᒃ ᑭ ᒪᑎᓇ·ᒪᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᐅ ·ᐃᓭᒋᒃᓗ, ᑭ ᒪᐃᑲᓭᑎᐃᑫ·ᐊᒃ ᒪᓚ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐃᒃᓂᒥᓂᐅ ᑲ ᐊᐱᖁᑐᒥᒃ ᒥᓵ·ᐁ ᐁ ᐃᖅᐱᓕᒥᒃᓵ

ᑲᓪ ᑫᐃ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒍ·ᐃᓂᒥᓂᐅ ᑲ ᑎᐱᓪᓕᒋᑭᒃ ᐅᑐᒥᓂᐅ ᐁ ᑐᒋᑭᒃ?

ᓇᓪ ᑭ ᒪᑎᓇᒪᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᓂ ·ᐃᓭᒋᒃᓇ, ᓄᓵᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᐅᓂᒥᓂᐅ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒪᐃᑲᓭᑎᐃᑫ·ᐊᒃᓵ

ᑲᓪ ᐅᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒍ·ᐃᓂᒥᓂᐅ ᑲ ᑎᐱᓪᓕᒋᑭᒃ ᐅᑐᒥᓂᐅ ᐁ ᑐᒋᑭᒃ?

ᓇᓪ ᑭ ᒪᑎᓇᒪᑐ·ᐊᒃ ᓂ ·ᐃᓭᒋᒃᓇ, ᓄᓵᑦ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᐅᓂᒥᓂᐅ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ᒪᐃᑲᓭᑎᐃᑫ·ᐊᒃᓵ

ᐱᓴᑭᒋᓭᓇᐃᒃ 43.

ᑲᓪ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᑲ ᓇᐃᑲ·ᐊᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ?

ᓇᓪ ᔪᒋᓵ ᐊᑏᒪᒉᐊᐃᒃ ᑲ ᐅᑦᑦ, ᐁ ᒥᔅᑭᒋᒋᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᑲ ᓇᑐᑭᒪᑦ ·ᐃᕆ·ᐃᓕᓄ, ᑭ ·ᐃᓴᓚᓇᒪ ᒪᓚ ·ᐊᐱᐸ ᐸᐸᑭ·ᐊᑦᔅᓄᑭᒃ ᐊᒋᑎ ᒪᔅᑭᑭᕆ, ᑭ ᐊᓴᑐ ᒪᓚ ᐅᔅᑭ ᑭᐸᓵᑲᒥᑯᒃ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᓪᒪᐱᔅᐊᒃ ᑭᓴᑭᖅᑲᒃ; ᑭ ᑎᑎᐱᓄᐤ ᒪᓚ ᒥᔪ ᐊᒋᑎᑦᐸᐸᒥᑯᒃ, ᑭᑦ ᐊᐅᑦᑭᐸᓵ

ᑲᓪ ᐅᑭᓴᑭ·ᐊᐃᑫᒧᒍ ᓇᓪ ᑭ ·ᐃᓕᒪ ᑫ ᐃᔪ ᓇᐃᑲ·ᐊᑲᓂ·ᐃᓕᒥᑦ ᑭᓴᓴ?

ᓇᓪ ᐁᐁ; ᐋᓴᓷ ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᐤ, ᑲᑕ ᓇᐃᑲᑯ ᑲ ᒥᔪᓵᒪᒃᐊᒃ ᑭᓴᑭᒋᓭᓇᐃᒃ ᐁᓂᑭᒪᒃ ᑲᓪ ᑭᓴᑭᒋᓭᓇᐃᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐊᐃᑲᓂᒥᓂᐅ ᐁ ᑎᐱᓪᓕᒋᑭᒃ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓂᓕ ᐁᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓂᒃ?

ᓇᓪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᓵᐤ ᒥᔅᑭᒋᒋᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐁᓂᑭᒪᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐅᑎᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓂᒃ?

ᑲᓪ ᐃᑎᔅᓵᐤ ᒥᔅᑭᒋᒋᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐁᓂᑭᒪᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐅᑎᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓂᒃ?

ᓇᓪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᓵᐤ ᒥᔅᑭᒋᒋᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐁᓂᑭᒪᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐅᑎᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓂᒃ?

ᓇᓪ ᑭ ᐃᑎᔅᓵᐤ ᒥᔅᑭᒋᒋᑦ ᐃᓕᓕᓄ, ᐁᓂᑭᒪᒃ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐅᑎᓇ ᐁᑲ ᑭᑦ ᐅᑎᐃᒪᑎᑭᒃ ᐁ ᑎᐱᓴᑲᓂᒃ?

bx ᐊ·∇ᓂᑭ ᑲ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᑰᐃᑫᒧᒧᑉ ᑎᓴᓴ ᑭᒥ ·ᐊᓂᓵᑲᓕᒥ ?

ax ᑌᕕᑦ ᓵᓪ ᐊᐃᓴᓗ, ᑎᓴᓴ ᒪᒃ ·ᐃᓪ ᖃᑭ·ᑰᑉ ᑭ ᕿᓴᕗᑌ ·ᐃᑦᒪᓵ

bx ᒐᓂ ᑲ ᐃ·ᑌᑦ ᑌᕕᑦ ∇ ᑭᓴᑭ·ᑰᐃᑫᒧᑦ ᑭᒥ ·ᐊᓂᓵᑲᓕᒥ ᑎᓴᓴ ?

ax ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓪ ᒥᖏ ᐊᓴᑭᑲ ᑭ ᑲ ᕿᑭᑎᓪᓂ ᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᓗᑲ ᑭᒥ ᑕᔪᖃᑦ, ᓇᒪ ᓵᓴᑦ ᑭ ᑲ ᐃᓕᓪᓂ·ᑰᓂ ᑭ ᑲᓇᐃᑎᓪᒻᒪ ᑭᒥ·ᑰᐸᑲᓂ ᓂᔨ·ᐊᓇᑎᓪᒻ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂᓂᓄ

bx ᒐᓂ ᑲ ᐃ·ᑌᑦ ᐊᐃᓗᑲ ᐅᒉᓕᓂ ∇ ᑰᓕᒪᐸᑲ ?

ax ᐃᓴᐱ ᑭ ᕿᑭᑎᓪᒪᑕᑌ ᐅᑦ ᐊᐃᓗᑲ ᒪᒥ·ᒐ·ᐃᓪ ᐅᒥ, ᑲᑦ ·ᑰᐸᒉᓕ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᑰᔨᒥᔪ, ᑲᑦ ᓕᑭᓂ ᐅ ᐱᒪᑎ-ᓯ·ᐃᓪ, ᓵᓴᑦ ᑭᒥᒪᓂᑐ ᐅ ᓪᒥ·∇ᓕᑦᒧ·ᐃᓪ ᑲᑦ ᒥᓗ ᐃᓂᓪᓂᓂᓄ ᐅᒥᒥᓴ,

bx ᕽ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ ᐅᒥ ·ᑰᐸᑎᓕᑦ ᑲ ᐱᒪᒥᐃᑦ ᒥᓪ ᑭᒥ ·ᑰᓂᓵᑦᓂ ᓕ·ᑲᐅᐳᑲᓂᓂ ᐅᒥᒥ ?

ax ᒣ·ᑲᑊ ᒍ·ᐊᓵ ᒣᒪᒐᑯᓯᑦ ∇ ᑰᓕᒧᑦᓯᑦ ᐅ ᑭᒥᑰᐳᒥ-∇·ᐃᑲᒥᑯ·ᐊᓂ, ᑭ ᐃ·ᑌᓂ, ᓂᔨ·ᐊᓇᒥᒐᑦ ᐅᒪ ᑭᒥ ᐊᐳᒥᐁ·ᐃᑲᒥᑲ, ᑭ ᓂᔭ ᑭᔦᑲᕽ ᒪᑲ ᒥᓪ ᑲ ᐃᓕᓂᓂᓂᓄ ᐅᒥᒥᓴ, ∇ ᑰᓕᒧᑦᓯᑦ ∇ ᐃᔨ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᑲᑊᑲ ᑭᒥ ᑕᒪᓕᓂᓂᓄ ᐅᒥᒥᓴ ᑭᒥᑰᐳᒥᑦᓯᑦ ᑭᒥ ᑭᒥᐃᓂᓂᓄ ᐅᒥᒥᓴ ᑭᒥᐃᓕ

ᑎᐯᓕᕈᓐᓕ ᒪᐸᓗᑲᒥᓄᑲ ᐅᒪ, ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᓄᓵᑕ ᓂ ᒪᓵᕈᓐᑌᐃᓇ ᐊᓇᑌ ᑲ ᐱᒥᔨᒪᒪᑲ�global ᒪᐸᓗᑲᒥᓄᑲ ᒪᒃ ᐅ ᐊᑎ ᐱᘐᕈᐸᑦ ᐊᑎᑦ ᐃᓵ·ᕈ·ᐊᑲ, ᕈ ·ᐃᑭᑲᐸ·ᐃᓵᐸᓄᐊᑯ·ᐊᑲ ᓂᓕ ᐁᓇᓕ ᑲ ᐃᑎᔨᓕᑲ, ᐊᐣ ᑭᓵᕆ ᕈ ·ᐊᓂᓵᑲᓄ ᐅᓂᐱ·ᐊ ᐅᒥx

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓕ·ᐊ ᓄᓵᒪᒃ ᑲ ᓄᔨᓵᓕ·ᐊᑦ ᒪᓵᓵ ᑲ ·ᐊᓂᓵᑲᑦ?

ᓇx ᒣᑏ ᒪᑲᒡᓇ, ᐁ ᓂᐸ·ᐃᓕ·ᒪ ᒪᐸᓗᑲᒥᓄᑲ, ᓇᒪ ᒪᒃ ᕈ ᓂᔨᑦ·ᐃᓇᐃᐧᐃ ᐸᑎᒪ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ ᒣᑏx ᒪᓵᓵ ᒪᒃ ᕈ ·ᐃᐸᒪ·ᐁᐣ ᒣᑏᓷ ᓄᓵᑕ ᐊᓂᐃ ᔨᐸᕈᓷ ᐃᓵ·ᕈ·ᐊᑲ ᑲ ᓇᕈᓵᑲ·ᐊᑦ ᕈᒪ ᐃᓇᒪᒪ ᐁ ᕈᓵᓴᒪᒪᓇ, ᕈᒪ ·ᐃᐸᒪ·ᐊᒪᒪ ᒪᒃ ᑲᑲᒪᑲ ᕈᒪ ᐃᑌᒪᒪ ᐁᔨᑦ ᐁ ·ᐃ ·ᐊᐸᒪᒪᓵx

bx ᕈᓵᕈᐃᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇᑲ ᓇ ᕈ ᑦ·ᐯᑦ·ᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐃᓵ·ᕈ·ᐊ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒪ, ᓂ ᕈ ·ᐊᐸᒪᓇᓇ ᒪᓵᓵ?

ᓇx ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᕈ ᑦ·ᐯᑦ·ᐁ·ᐊᑲx

ᐱᓵᕈᓯᓇᐃᑲᓇ 45.

bx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᑐᑭᑲ ᕈᕈᓵᓵᕈ·ᐃᓕᒪ·ᐁ·ᐃᓕᒪ·ᐊᑲ ᐃᓵᐱ ᑲ ᒥᓵ-ᑲ·ᐊᑦᑭᑲ ᒪᓵᓵ ᐁ ·ᐊᓂᓵᑲᑲᒪ ᐅᓂᐱ·ᐊ ᐅᒥ?

ᓇx ᓄᓕᓵᓇ ᕈ ᒥᓐ·ᐊᑲ ᒻᔨᕐ·ᐃᓕᒪ·ᐊᑲ ᐅᒣᓕᓂ ᕈᒥ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒪ, ᐅ ᕈᓵᕈᐃᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇᑲ ᕈ ᐯᒥ ᕈᔪᑎᒪ·ᐊ ·ᐃᓵᓂ ᓂᐸᑎᐱᓵ ᒣᑲᑲ ᐁ ᓂᐸᑦᓵᑲ; ᐅᒣᓕᓂ ᒻᓇ ᐁ ᐃ·ᑌᒪᒪ ᕈ ᑦ·ᐯᑦᑯ·ᐊᑲ J·ᐊx

bx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐃᔨ ᓄᔨᓵᑦ·ᐃᑦ ᐅ ᕈᓵᕈᐃᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇᑲ ᒪᓵᓵ?

ᓇx ᐁ·ᐊᑯ ᑫᓵᐸᑲ ᐁ ᕈᔨᑲᒪᑲ ᐅᓂᐱ·ᐊ ᑲ ᐅᒥ ·ᐊᓂᓵᑲᑦᑭ, ᐃᓵ·ᑲᑌᒪ ᐁ ᕈᓂᑲᑌᑭᕈ ᐃᑎ ᕈᓵᕈᐃᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇᑲ ᐁ ᕈ ᒻ·ᐊᒪᐃᐃᓵᑲ ᐁ ᑯᔨᑲ J·ᐊ, ᕈ ᐯᒥ ᐃᐅᑌᑲ ᒪᓵᓵ, ᓄᓵᑕ ᕈ ᓂᐸ·ᐃᑲ ᑌᑦ·ᐃᑲ: ᐃᑌᑲ ᒻᓕ ᑲᑲᐅ-ᒪᑦᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᕈ ᑲ ·ᐃ ᐊᐣᓇ·ᐊᑲ; ᕈ ·ᐊᐸᑎᓄᑲ ᒻᓕ ᐅᒪᒪᓷ ᓄᓵᑕ ᐅᓵᐱᑲx

bx ᒥᔨ·ᐁ ᕈᓵᕈᐃᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇᑲ ᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ᕈ ᐃᑦ·ᐊᑲ ᐁ ᐯᒥ ᓇᑎᑯᔨᑲ ᒪᓵᓵ?

ᓇx ᑕᒪᓵ ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓇ ᐊᓇᑕ ᕈ ᐃᑦᑲ, ᓇᒪ ᓄᓵᑕ ᕈ ᑦ·ᐯᑦ-·ᐁ·ᐊᑲ ᔨᑦᒪᑲ ᕈᓵᕈᐃᒪ·ᐊᑲᓇᑲ ᐁ ᐃᑎᔨᑲ, ᓂ ᕈ

·ᐊᐸᒪᓇᓐ ᑭᓴᓵ: ᑭᐃᓵᓱᒃ ᓂ·ᓴᓯ ᑭᔅᑰ·ᐊ ᒪᒃ ᑭᓴᓵ ᒥᓐ ᑭ ᐯᑭ ᓄᔨᓴᑦᓂ·ᐁᐠ ᐅ ᑭᓴᑭᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓐ ᐁ ·ᐃᑐ-·ᐃᔨᓕᒥ ᑕᒪᓴᓵ

bx ᐁᔨ ᓇ ᑎᐊ·ᐯᐸᒃ ᑕᒪᓴ?

ax ᑭᓴᓵ ᑭ ᐃᑌᐠ, ᐅᑕ ᐃᔅᑭᑐᓕ, ᓂᓵᑦ ·ᐊᐸᑦ ᓂᑭᑭᔭ: ᐅᑕ ᒪᒃ ᐃᔅᑭᑐᓕ, ᖃᓵᑦ ᔨᑦᑕ·ᐃᓇ ᓂᓴᐱᒃ: ᐁᑲ ᒪᒃ ᐊ·ᖃᓴᓕᓕ, ᒪᒃ ᑦ·ᐯᓴᓕᓕᓵ ᕿᒪᓴ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐃᑌᐠ, ᓂ ᑭᑎᐅᑭᒪᒻ ᖃᓵᑦ ᓂ ᑭᑎᒪᓂᑐᓵ

ᐱᓴᑎᓯᓇ ᐃᒃᓀ 46.

bx ᑦᓇ ᐁᓕᔨᒃ ᐅᑕ ᐊᓴᑲᒃ ᑲ ᑕᔅᑫᑦ ᑭᓴᓵ ᐃᓴᐱ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᐊᓂᓱᑦᑕ ᐅᓂᐱ·ᐊ ᐅᑎ?

ax ᖃᒥᕇᓇᐠ ᑭᔅᑰ·ᐊ, ᒥᑦ·ᑕᐠ ᑭ ᓄᔨᓴᑦᓂ·ᐁᐠ ᐅ ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓐ, ᐯᐅᓴᒃᓀ ᒪᒃ ᑲᓂᒃ ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒪ·ᐁᐠ ᐅ ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓐ ᓂᐅᓴᓕᓕᓀ ᒥᑦᑕᓀ·ᓕᐠ ᒥᒋᑦᑕᓇᐠ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᓵ

bx ᑦᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑦ ᐅ ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓐ ᑭᓴᓵ ·ᐸᒧᔨᔨ ᑭᑭᔨᔨᓂᒃ ᐅᐱᓴᑎᓂᒃ?

ax ᑭ ᐃᑌᐠ, ᑭ ᑲ ᐯᑭᑎᔅᐊᑦᓇᐠ ᑲ ᒃᓀᑎᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᒃ, ᑭᐅᓴᒥᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑕᔅᑫᒃ ᐸᑎᒪ ᐯᑭ ᓀᑎᑦᑫ, ᐁᔨ ᑫ ᓀᑦᐃ ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒪ·ᐁ·ᒃᒃ ᒥᓂ·ᐁ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊᒃ, ᐁ ᓂᒃᐊᑦ·ᐁ·ᒃᒃ ᐅ ᐃᔨᓂᒃᓂ·ᐃᓂᒃ ᐅᑦ·ᐃᒪᓄ, ᓂᓵᑦ ᐅᑯᓂᓂᒪ, ᓂᓵᑦ ᒃ ᒃᓀᑎᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᒃᓄ

bx ᑕᓀᑌ ᒃ ᐃᑦᑦ ᑭᓴᓵ ᑭᑭᔨᔨᓂᒃ ᐁ ᐅᐱᓴᑎᓂᒃ?

ax ᐯᑮᓂᐃᒃ ᐊᓂᒥ ᐅ ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓀ; ᒣ·ᒃᑲ ᒪᒃ ᒥ·ᓀ-ᑭᒪᑦ, ᑭ ᐸᒃᓀᐸᒣᓄ, ᓀᒪ·ᐃᓀ ᒥᓀ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ·ᐊᐸ-ᒥᑯ ᐅ ᑭᓴᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑲᓀ; ᑭᑭᔨᔨᓂᒃ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐱᐅᒃᐊᑲᒃ-ᓂ·ᐃᓄ, ᑭ ᐊᐱ·ᐁᓄ ᓂᓵᑦ ᐅ ᑭᑦᓀᓴᑦᓂᒃ ᑭᑎᒪᓂᑐ·ᐊx

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓂ·ᐊ ᒃ ·ᐊ·ᐁᓀᐸᒪᑭᒃ ᐊᐸᔨᑦᓀᒃ ᒋᓵᔨᑲ ᔪᑦᑎ ᐃᔨᒃᑎᓴᑦ?

ax ᐃᓂᓂᐠ ᒪᓀᑲᓐ ᑭᑦᓀᓴᑦᓂᒃ ᑲ ᐃᔨᓂᒃᔨᑦᓂᐠ

bx ᑫᑯ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑰᒃ ᐊᓂᒪ ᐃᔨᓴ ᒃ ᒃᓀᑎᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᒃ ᐱᐁᐠ ᐃᓀᐠ ᐊᐸᔨᑦᓀᒃ?

ax ᐊᓂᒪ ᐁ ᑭᔅᑰᒃ ᐯᓀᑎᒃᔨᑦ ᒃ ᐃᔨᓂᒃᑌᒃ, ᐃᔨᓴ ᒃ

ᑲᓇ·∇ᓕᒥᑲᑌᓕᓵ ∨ᓴᓵ ᐅ ᒪᔪᕐ·Δσ·ᐊᐤ ᔭ·ᐊᓵ, ∨ᓴ·ᑲᓂᓵ ∇ Δᐸᒥᓵ ᐊᐸᓴᑕᓵᕐᓄ

bx ᐸᓂ ᑲ Δᔨ ᐸᑭᒋᑦ ᑫᓇᑎᓂᑦ ᐊᐃᑌ ?

ex ᕿᑕᑦ∇ ᑭᑭᔨᔪᓵ ᑭ ᐅᒋ ∨ᒋ ᓄᑦᑲᓇ ᑕᐱᓴᔪᓵ ᓂᑲ ∇ ∧ᒥᓗ·∇ᓵ; ᑭ ᓄᔪᓂᖅᑦᔪᓵ ᒪᑲ ∇ ᑦᓵᑲᓭᑭ ᒥᑌ-ᕐᑕᐊ ᒥᔪᓵᑲ Δᓵᔪᑌᓄ, ᑭ ·ᑌᐅᐴᑦᔪᓵ ᓵᓴᑦ ᒥᓂ∇ ∇ Δᑕᔨᑭᓵ, ᑭ ᒪᒋ ᐃᓴᒥᑦᔪᓵ ᒪᑲ ᔪᑕᑭᓴ Δᔨᑭ·ᑲ·Δσᓵ, ∇ Δᔨ ᒥᕐᔪᑭᓵ ᐊᐃᒐ·ᑲx

∧ᓴᑭᓂᓀΔᑲᓀ 47.

ᐊᐸᓴᑕᓵ ᐅᑦ ᐃᐅᑎ·Δσ·ᐃ·ᐊx

bx ᐊ·∇ᓀ ᑲ ᒪᓂᓀᐊᓵ ᐊσ∇ᕐᓄ ᒪᓂᓀΔᑲσᕐᓄ, ᐊᐸᓴ-ᑕᓵ ᐅᑦ ᐃᐅᑎ·Δσ·ᐃ·ᐊ ᑲ Δᔨσᑲᑌᑦ?

ex ᐊᓀ ᒥᔪᐃᒧᒪ·Δᕐᕐᓄ ᔭᵇ ᑲ Δᔨσᑲᓂᔪᑦ; ᐊσ∇ᕐᓄ ᒪᓂᓀΔᑲσᕐᓄ ᓵᓴᑦ ᐅ ᒥᔪᐃᒧᒪ·Δᓀ ᑭ ᒪᓂᓀᐊᒪ∇ᓄ ᑲᖏᑎᓗᓀ ᑲᖏᐊᖏᓴ ᑲ Δᔨσᑲᓂᔪᑕᒥx

bx ᕿ·ᑲᓀ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒪᒧᑲᑌᑲ ᐅᒪ ᒪᓂᓀΔᑲσᵇ?

ex ᐅᒪ ᒪᓂᓀΔᑲσᵇ ᐃᕐᒪᒧᑲᑌᕐᓄ ᑲ Δᔨ ∧ᒪᑎᓂᔪᕐᒥ ᑲᖏᑎᓗᓀ, ᒥᔪᑎ ᐅ ·ᐊσᓴᑲ·Δᓀ ᐅᒋ ᕿᑎᒪ ᒣᓵ·ᑭᑦ ᐸᓀ ∇ᑐᑌᑦ ᑭᒋ ᑭᔪᑭᓵᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᕿᓀᒋᓚ; ᐃᕐᒪᒧᑲᑌᕐᓄ ᓵᓴᑦ ᕿ·ᑲᓂᕐᓄ ᑲ ᑐᑲ ᐊᓀ ᐊᐸᓴᑕᓄ ᑲ ·ᕿᓴᑲᑎᓂᔪᐃᑲσ·Δᑦ ∧ᓕᓵ ∇ ∨ᒋ Δᑐᑌᑦ ᖃᒥᑲx

bx ·Δᑕᒪᒪ·Δᓀ ᐃᑎᑦ ᐊσΔ ᕿ·ᑲᓀ ᑲ ᐃᕐᒪᒧᑲᑌᑭ ᐅᒪ ᒪᓂᓀΔᑲσᵇ?

ex ᒪᒪᑕ·Δ ᐃᐅᑎ·Δᓀ ᑲ ᑐᑕᑲ ᐊᐸᓴᑕᓵᑲ; ᑲᒪᔭᑎᑲᓀ ᓵᓴᑦᒪ ∇ ᓀᓄᑲᑎᐃᑲσ·Δᑎᑲ, ᓄᑦ ᕿᓀᒋᓚᑲ ∇ ·Δᑕᒪ·ᐃᑲσ·Δᑎᑲ ᒥᓗ ᐃᑎᒧ·Δσᕐᓄx

bx ∧ᑐᓵ ΔUᓕᑦ·ᑲσᕐᓄ·ᐃ ᓀ ᐊᐸᓴᑕᓵᑲ ᐅ ᒪᒪᑕ·Δ ᐃᐅ-ᑎ·Δᓀ ᐊσΔ ᐅᑎ ᑲ ᑐᑕᑲ ᑭᔭᑦ?

ex ∇∇; ᑭᔭᑦ ᑭ ᑐᑕᒪ ᒥᓂ·∇ ᐅ ᒪᒪᔭᑦᑎ ᐃᐅᑎ·Δᓀ ᑎ∧ᕒ·∇ ᐅᑦ Δᔨσᑲᓂᔪ·Δσᑲ ᓄᑦᑕ ᐅ ᓂᑲᑎᓂ·Δ-

ᓂᒃ ; ·ᐃᓪᓕ·ᐊᓄ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᑐᑦᓚᒃ ᒪᒪᓴᒃᑎ ᐊᐅᑎᑎ·ᐃᓐᓇ ᑭᓵᓴ ᐅᔪᓂᒃ ᑐᑦ ᐃᔨᓂᒃᓯᑦ·ᐃᓂᓪᓕᒃ : ᒧᔪᒃ ᐁ ᒪᒪᓴᒃᑎ ᐊᐅᑎᑦ X ᑭ ·ᐊᐸᑎᓪᓕ·ᐁᓄ ᔅ·ᐁᓪᓕᑭᕐᓂ·ᐃᓂᓪᓕᓄ ; ᓂᓴᓂᓂᔨᑦᓂᒃ ᒪᒃ ᐊᐸᔪᓪᓚᒃ ᑭ ᐊᓪᓕᒥᐃ·ᐁ·ᐊᑲᓵ

ᑲᓵ ·ᐅᑕᒪ·ᐃᒪ ᐯᓴᒃ ᒪᒪᓴᒃᑎ ᐊᐅᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑕᑲᒃ ᐊᐸᔪᓪᓚᒃ ᐁ ᐊᓪᓕᒥᐃ·ᐁᑭᒃ ?

ᓇᓵ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓂᓪᓄ ᑭ ᐊᓪᓕᒥᐁᓄ ᐊᓇᓴᓴᔪ ᓄᔪᑦ ᓴᐢᕆᐊᐃ ᑲ

ᑲᓵ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᓅᔪᑉᒪ ᒪᒪᓴᒃᑎ ᐊᐅᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑦᓚᒃ ᐁ ᐊᐸᔪᓪᓚᒃ ᐁ ᐊᐸᔪᓪᓚᒃ ?

ᓇᓵ ᓂᐱ·ᐃᓂᓪᓄ ᑭ ᐊᓪᓕᒥᐁᓄ ᐊᓇᓴᓴᔪ ᓄᔪᑦ ᓴᐢᕆᐊᐃ ᑲ

ᑲᓵ ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐊᓇ ᓅᔪᑉᒪ ᒪᒪᓴᒃᑎ ᐊᐅᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᑲ ᑐᑦᓚᒃ ᐁ ᐊᓪᓕᒥᐃ·ᐁᑭᒃ ?

ᓇᓵ ᐁᐁ ; ᐦᐁᕐᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐁᓄ ᖁᒪᓴ, ᓚᓇ ·ᐃᓪᓕᓅᓂᓪᓕ·ᐊᓪ, ᒪᒪᓴᒃᑎ ᐊᐅᑎ·ᐃᓇ ᒪᒃ ᑭ ᐃᔨᓪᓕᖁᓄ ᑭᓪᓕᒪᓂᓄ ᑭᓪ ᐱᒪᓪᓕᐊᑦ ᐱᐸᑭ ᐁᓄ ᑭ ᐊᓪᓕᒥᐃ·ᐁᑭᒃ ᐱᐸᓂᓪᓕᓅᓂᓪᓕ·ᐊᓪᓕᒥᐸᓂᓪᓕᓅᓂᓪᓕᓅᓂᓪᓕᓅ

ᓂᓴᑦ ᐁ ᓂᐸᐊᑲᓂ·Δᓕᒥ ᔨᑎᕃᓐᓇ ; ᐁ ᐊᑎ Δᑐᑌᑦ ᒪᑲ ᑕᒪᔨᑲᑭᓴ, ᕿᑕᑦᐁ ᑭ ᓂᑭ·ᐁᐸᐅᑯ ᒪᓂᑐ·ᑕᔨᑌ·Δᓂᓕᓂ ᑭ ᑭᔨᑭᓕᒥᐊᑲᓂ·Δᓂ ᒪᑲ ᒥᓗᐊᑭᒧ·Δᓂᓕᓂᓰ

bx ᕿ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ Δᑭᓂᓕᐢ ᓪᓗ·ᑦᑦ ᐸᓪ ᓇᔨᐱᑲ ᐁ ᑯᒥᑦᑦ ᑭᒥ ᑭᔨᕿᓐᓇᒪ·ᑦᑦ ᒋᔨᔨ ᐅᑦ ᑕᔨᒥᐊ·Δᓂᓕᓂᓂ ?

ax ᔪ·ᐊᐢ ᑭ ᑯᒥᑦ·ᐊᐢ ᑭᒥ ᓂᐸᐊᑭᐢ, ᐱᒥ ᑕᔨᒥᐁ·Δᑲᒥᑯᐢ ᒪᑲ ᑲᑦ ᑭ ᓂᐸᐁᐸᓇᓓ ᑭᑐᔪᐱᓓ ᐁᑲ ᐱᔨᒥᐊᑯᑦᐸᓂ ᔨᒥ ᒪᒧᑭᐊ·Δᓂᓕᓂᓰ

bx ᕿ·ᑲᓕᓂ ᑲ Δᑭᓂᓕᐢ ᐅᓪᓕᓂ ᐁ ᑐᒋᑲᑌᓕᐢ ?

ax ᔪ·ᐊᐢ ᑭ ᒪᒥᔪᐢ·ᐊᐢ ᐸᓕ ᐁ ᐅᑎᔪᐢ·ᐃᑭᐢ ᔨᒥ·Δᑭᒪᓪᐊ ; ᐸᓐ ᒪᑲ ᑭ Δ·Uᓰ, ᓂ ᓓᐸ·ᐁᓕᒪᓂ ᒋᒋᔪ ᑭᒥ ᑎᐸᔪᑯᓂᑦ, ᐁᑯ ᒪᑲ ᔨᒥᐢ ᐁᑎᓂᔪᐊᑲᓂ·Δᑦ ᐁ ᒪᒪᒥᑯᐱᒋᓰ

bx ᕿ·ᑲᓭ ᒪᒥᓗ ᑲ ᐊᓕᒪᒧᑭᑌᓰ ᐅᒪ ᒪᒋᓭΔᑲᓂᐢ ?

ax ᔨᒥᐢ ᐁ ᑭ ᐯᒥ Δᑐᑌᑦ ᒧᓕ·ᑦᑦ ᐸᓐ, ᐁ ᐊᑎ Δᑐᑌᑦ ᒪᑲ ᑭ ᐅᑎᑎᑯᐱ·Δᓂᓕᓂᓰ ᓂᓴᑦ ᒪᒥᔪᓕᒪᒧᑭᓕᓂᓰ

ᐱᓵᑭᒋᓓΔᑲᓓ 48.

ᑭᒥ ᒪᒋᓓΔᕕ·Δᓓ ᑲ ᒪᒋᓓᐊᑭᐢ ᐊᐸᔪᑕᓓᐢᓰ

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓂᑭ ᑲ ᒪᒋᓓᐊᑭᐢ ᐊᓂΔ ᑭᒥ ᒪᒋᓓΔᕕ·Δᓓ ?

ax ᐅᑯ ᐊᐸᔪᑕᓓᐢ, ᐸᓐ, ᐱᑕᔪ, ᖁᒪᔪ, ᒐᓓ, ᓂᓴᑦ ᔨᑦᔪ

bx ᑕᓂᑭ ·ᐁᒥ ᒪᒋᓓᐊᑭᐢ ?

ax ᑭᒥ ᑭᔪᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑭᐢ ᐊᓂΔ Δᑕᓕ·ᐊ ᐊᐣᓴ ᑲ ᑭ ·ᕕᔪᐢ-ᑎᒋᐊᑭᐢ, ᐁ ·Δᑕᒪ·ᐊᑭᐢ ᑭᒥ ᒪᔪᐢ·ᐁᑕᒋᑕᒋᓕᒋ ᐅᑦ ᐊᔨᒥᐊ·Δᓂ·ᐊᐢ ᐁᑲ ᐁ·ᐊᐸᒪᓕᒋᓓᓰ

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓓ ᑲ ᒪᒋᓓᐊᐢ ᐊᓂᐁᕇᓂ ᓂᓪᒪᓗ ᑭᒥ ᒪᒋᓓΔᕕ·Δ-ᓂᕇᓂᓰ, ᐊ·ᐁᕇ·ᐊ ᓂᓪᑦ ᑲ ᒪᒋᓓᐊᒪ·ᐊᑦ ?

ax ᐊᓂᐁᕇᓂ ᓂᓪᒪᓗ ᑭᒥ ᒪᒋᓓΔᕕ·Δᓂᓕᓂ ᒧᓐ·ᑦᑦ ᐸᓓ ᑭ ᒪᒋᓓᐊᒪ·ᐁᐢ ᔨᒥ·Δᓕᕇ·ᐊ, ᐁᔨᑦ ᕕᔪᓄᐊᒪ·ᐊᑦ ᔪ·ᐊ ᓂᓪᑦ ᕕᓴᓐᓓ ᑭᒥ ᐃ·ᐯᔪᕇᓓᒪᕇ ᒋᔪᔨ, ᓂᓪᑦ ᑭᒥ ΔUᕇᒪᓓᒪᕇ ᐅ ᔪ·ᐁᕇᒪᕗ·Δᓂᓕᓂᓰ ᑭᒥ ᐅᒥ ᐱᓵᒪᐊᑲᓂ·Δᓕᕇᓰ

bx ᖃᐃ ᐃᑕᑭᓗ ᑭᒥ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᕃ·ᐃᓇ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᐅ ᒣᓗ·ᑉᑦ <ᓪ ?

ax ᓂᓐ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐁᐅ ᐃᑎᓈᓐ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐯᓗᒃ ᖃᓄᓴ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐯᓗᒃ ᐅᐃᓴᓴ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐯᓗᒃ ᐃᓕᓴᐅᓚ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᐯᓗᒃ ᐃᑕᓯ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ, ᓂᓐ ᐲᓴᓄᓇᖅ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊx ᓂᓐ ᓄᓪᑕ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐁᐅ ᑭᓴᑯᐃᐊ-ᒪ·ᐃᑲᓇ ᑎᒧᑎ ᖃ ᐃᔨᓂᑲᓯᑕᓕᒥ, ᐯᓗᒃ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐸᑦᑭᓴ, ᐯᓗᒃ ᓄᓪᑕ ᐊᓂᐃ ᓴᓐᒪᒪᓕᓇx

bx ᓱᓄᑭ ·ᐁᒥ ᒣᓗ·ᑉᑦ <ᓪ ᒣᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᐃᑎᓈᓐ ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ?

ax ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐁᐅ ᐅᒣᓂᐅ ᐁ ·ᐃ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐃᑦ; ᓇᒪ·ᐃᓕ ᑭ ᑲᕐᑕᐅᓇ·ᐊᐅ ᐁᑲ ᑭᐱᒥᐊᑐ ᐁ ᑲᕐᑕᐅᓇᒪᕐᐃᓇ, ᐃᑎᑦ ᓄᓪᑕ ᓂ ᐃ ᓄᓴᐱᓇᑦᓯᓇ ᐊᐸᓪᓴ ᐅ ᑭᐱᒥᐊᑐᒪᕐᐃᓇ, ᐃᑕᑭᓗᒃ ᓄᓪᑕ ᓂ ᐃ ᓄᓴᐱᓇᑦᓯᓇ ᓯᓐᓴ ᐅ ᑭᐱᒥᐊᒪᕐᐃᓇx

bx ᓱᓂ ᑲ ᐃᑦᑎ <ᓪ ?

ax ᐅᒣᓂᐅ ᑭ ᐃᑌᓄ, ᐯᓗᑯ X, ᐯᓗ·ᑲᓂᓕᓄ ᓄᓪᑕ ᐅᑦ ᐃᓗᒥᐃ·ᐃᓇ; ᓄᓪᑕ ᒪᒃ <ᓪ, ᓄᓪᑕ ᐊᐸᓪᓴ, ᓯᓐᓴ, ᑭ ᐃᑕ·ᒪᒃ ᑭᒥ ᑭᐱᒥᐊᒪᕐᐃᓇᕐᒪᒃ, ᑭᑭᒪᓂᐅ ᒪᒃ ᐃᑯ ᑭ ᐃᑕᒪ ᑭᒥ ᒥᓗ ᓂᑦ·ᐃᑭᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᐱᒥᐊᒪᕐᐃᓇᕐᓇ·ᐃᓂᓕᓄᓐx

bx ᓱᓄᑭ ·ᐁᒥ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒃ ᐃᑕᑭᓗ ᑭᒥ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᕃ·ᐃᓇ ᒣᓗ·ᑉᑦ <ᓪ?

ax ᑭᒥ ·ᐃᑕᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᐊᓂᐃ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᑭᒥ ᐃᔨᓕᒥ ᑦᐯᔪᓕᒪᓕᒥ ᑭᓴᓴ, ᑭᒥ ᐱᔪᑕᒪᒃᓕᒥ ᐅᓪᓕᓂᐯᐅᓕᓇx

bx ᐊ·ᐁᓇ ᐅ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐃᑦ ᐦᐃᓪᑉᐊ ?

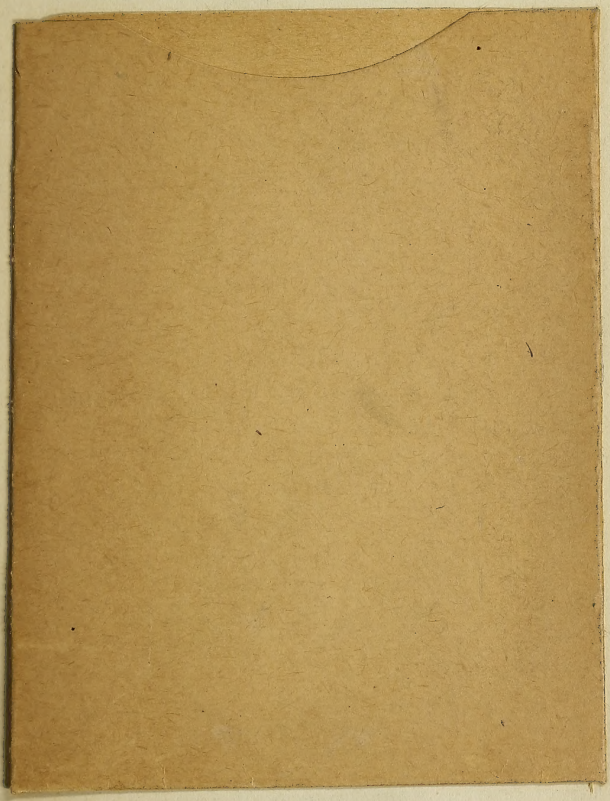
ax ᒣᓗ·ᑉᑦ <ᓪ, ᐁ ·ᐃᐸᑎᓀᓪᑦ ᐁᔨᐱᒥ ᐱᑐᓴ ᐃᑌᓕᑦᓯᓪᑦ X ᐊᓂᐃ ᔪ·ᐃ ᑭᑭᓴᑭᐅ·ᐃᓕ·ᐁ·ᐃᓕᓕ·ᐊ ᐅᑦ, ᓄᓪᑕ ᐁᔨᐱᔪ ᐊ·ᐃᑦᓱᑌ ᑭᓴᑌᓕᑉ·ᑲᓂᓕᒃ ᑭᓴᓴ ᐅ ᐃᔨᒥᐃ·ᐃᓇ ᐃᓪᔨᐱ ᔪ·ᐊ ᐅᑦ ᐃᔨᒥᐃ·ᐃᓂᓕ·ᐊx

bx ᐊ·∇ᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐅᑦ ᓐᓗ·ᑦᑦ ᖃᒪᔪ?

ax ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·∇ᐅ ᒥᓯ·∇ ᔪ·ᐊ ᕿᕿᑲᓇ ᐊᔪᑭᓴ ᑲ ᐃᑦᓕᒥ ᑲ ᑦ·∇ᔪᓕᓕᒥ ᑭᓴᓴx

bx ᐊ·∇ᓕ·ᐊ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·ᐅᑦ ᓐᓗ·ᑦᑦ ᐱᑦ?

ax ᒥᓯ·∇ ᔪ·ᐊ ᓄᓪᑦ ᖃᓇᑦᓕ ᑲ ·ᕿᔭᑎᓯᓕᒥ ᓄᓪᑦ ᑦ·∇ᔪᓕᓕᒥ ᑭᓴᓴx

bx ᑦᓇ() ᑭᒥ ᒪᓯᓇᐃᕿ·ᐃᓇ ᑲ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᓄ ᓐᓗ·ᑦᑦ ᒐᓪ?

ax ᓂᕐ: ᐊᓂ∇ᓕᓂᐠ ᓄᓪᒋᒪ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·∇ᐅ ᒥᓯ·∇ ᖃᑎᓕᕿᕿᓇ, ᑯᒋᑭᓂᐠ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·∇ᐅ ᐅᑭᒻᓴᕿᐊ, ᐃᓴᐱᐠ ∇ ᓇ∇ᓕᒻᒪᑦ ∇ ᑭᓴᓄᐃᒪ·ᐃᓕᒥ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐃᓕ-ᔑᒥᔪ ᐊᓂ∇ᓕᓂᐠ ·ᓄᔪᓄ ᐃᓄᒥᐃ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂᐠ ᓄᓪᑦ ᑭᒥ ᒥᓗᑐᒥᓕᒥ; ᑯᒋᑭᓂᐠ ᓄᓪᑦ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·∇ᐅ ᐃᓕ-ᓕ·ᐊ ᐃᔪᓴ ᐃ ᐃᔑᓂᐃᓕᒥᑭ, ∇ ᓇ∇ᓕᒻᒪᑦ ∇ ᐊᓕᒥ ᑕᐱᓴᓕᒻᒪᒥ ᐅᓕ·∇ᔪᓕᓕᒥ ᐅᑦ ᐊ·ᐃᓕᒻᒪᒥ ᐃᑦᓕᒥᐃ·ᐃᓂᓕᓂᐠ ᓄᓪᑦ ᑭᒥ ᒥᓗᑐᒥᓕᒥ; ᑯᒋᑭᓂᐠ ᓄᓪᑦ ᑭ ᒪᓯᓇᐊᒪ·∇ᐅ ᐃᓕ